WHO ARE DOING JEHOVAH’S WILL TODAY?

Pǐnyīn-English, with Scriptures

Short link: tianshi.info/jl

Last updated 2013-12-29

**Recommended Browsers:**

This page, with its ruby text, looks best in these browsers.

- Chrome 16 or higher (Windows, [Mac] OS X, Android, etc.)
- Safari 5.0.5 or higher ([Mac] OS X, Windows)
- Mobile Safari (iOS 6 or higher, on the iPad, iPhone, and iPod touch)
- Opera 15 or higher ([Mac] OS X, Windows, Linux)

On smaller mobile devices like the iPhone, it is recommended that this page be viewed in **landscape** orientation.

If some of the ruby text seems to be missing from the screen, do something to force the browser to redraw the page, e.g., resize the browser window horizontally, pinch to zoom in or out, or change the orientation of your mobile device.

**[table of contents]**

Mùlù

*Introduction and Disclaimer*

*Pǐnyīn, With English Ruby Text*
Advantages of the Web Format

Pīnyīn is a Good, Workable Writing System On Its Own

Disclaimer

Translation and Proofreading

Offline Viewing and Printing

Updates and Other Information

Jehovah’s [Witnesses]  {major [points]} · outline
YĚHĒHUÁ  JIÀNZHÈNGRÉN   (Dà-gāng)

[God]  ’s will is what
Shàngdì de  Zhīyì Shi Shénme?

Jehovah’s [Witnesses] are one {group of} what · [kind] ’s people
1 Yěhēhuá Jiànzhèngrén Shi · Yì · Qún · Zěn-yàng de · Rén ?

for · what [we] {are called} · as Jehovah’s [Witnesses]
2 Wèi-shénme Wǒmen Chēng-wéi Yěhēhuá Jiànzhèngrén?

[Bible] · [truth] what · [way] again · {made appear} light · radiance
3 Shèngjīng Zhēnlǐ Zěn-yàng · Chóng-xiàn · Guāng-huī ?

for · what wanted [to publish] New World · extent translated · edition
4 Wèi-shénme Yào · Chūbān Xīn · Shì-jìé · Yi-bèn ?

[attending] Jehovah’s [Witnesses] ’ meetings has what benefit · places
5 Cānjīa Yěhēhuá Jiànzhèngrén de Jūhui Yǒu Shénme Yi-chu ?

with [congregation] [members] [having social contact] has what benefit · places
6 Gēn · Huìzhòng Chéngyuán · Láiwáng Yǒu Shénme Yi-chu ?

[ our ] meetings have what inside · contained
7 Wǒmen de · Jūhui Yǒu Shénme Nèi-róng ?
8 Wèi-shénme Wǒmen Wèi Jūhuì Hāohào Dāban?

9 Zēn-yàng Yù-xí Jūhuì Zìliào Zui-hǎo?

10 “Jiātǐng Chóngbài” Shì Shénme?

11 Wèi-shénme Wǒmen Cānjǐā Dà-huì?

12 Wǒmen Zēn-yàng Xuān-yáng Shàngdi de Wángguó?

13 “Xiāngqū” Shì Zhī Shénme Rén?

14 “Tèpài Chuándàoyuán” Shì Zhī Néixiē Rén?

15 Huìzhòng de Zhānglǎo Zēn-yàng Wèi Wǒmen Fú-wù?

16 Zhúlǐ Pùrénn Yōu Shénme Zhízé?

17 Fēnqu Jiāndū hé Qùyú Jiāndū Zēn-yàng Bāngzhù Wǒmen?

18 Wǒmen Zēn-yàng Bāngzhù Shòu-zāi de Dì-xióng

19 Shéi Shì “Zhōng-xìn Rú-zhī de Nú-lí”?
current · [day] 's [ Governing Body ] does some what work · doing
20 Jīn·tiān de Zhōngyāng Zhānglāo tuán Zuò · Xiě Shénme Gōng-zuò ?

Bethel {points to} 's is what [place]
21 “Bōtèlì”. Zhī de Shi Shénme Difang ?

[branch] [office] bears · {responsibility [for]} what work · doing
22 Fēn bù Bànshì chū Fū·zé Shénme Gōng-zuò ?

[we] what · [way] compile · write and translate [Bible] books · publications
23 Wǒmen Zēn·yàng . Biān·xiě . hé Fānyì Shèngjīng Shū·kān ?

[ our ] entire · globe work · doing {passes through} · expenses from [where] come
24 Wǒmen de . Quán·qiú Gōng·zú . Jīng·fèi . Cóng Nǎi . Lái ?

for · what must construct [Kingdom] [Halls] how · [so] built · {to completion} 's
25 Wèi·shénme Yào Jiànzào Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ ? Zēn·me . Jiān·chéng de ?

what · [way] {to help} · {with busyness} {to preserve} · {to maintain} [Kingdom] [Hall]
26 Zēn·yàng . Bāng·máng . Bǎo·yǎng Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ ?

what · [way] well · {to use} [Kingdom] [Hall] 's [books] · library
27 Zēn·yàng Shàn·yòng Wángguó Jùhuìsuǒ de Túshū·kù ?

Jehovah's [Witnesses] ' web-[site] raises · provides what [material]
28 Yēhéhuà Jiànzhènrén de Wāng·zhàn Ti·gōng Shénme Zìliào ?

...
This material contains text from the Chinese Jehovah’s Will brochure, written in Pinyin. It also includes English ruby text that has been bundled with the Pinyin text that it shows the meaning of. Thus, while making better use of limited display real estate on mobile devices and requiring less paper to print out compared to corresponding 3-line material, this material provides us Mandarin-learners with assistance in the two language aspects we require in order to be able to discuss or study the Jehovah’s Will brochure with someone in Mandarin:

1. The *pronunciations* of the Mandarin words used
   - These show us *how* to communicate the brochure’s message in Mandarin.

2. The *meanings* of the Mandarin words used
   - These show us *what* is being communicated in Mandarin.

**Advantages of the Web Format**

This Pinyin-English material is in web format. It takes up less space than, and is less complex than, corresponding 3-line (Chinese characters-Pinyin-English) material, support for which is incomplete in the web format at this time.

Being in web format allows this material to benefit from the advantages of this format, including:

- Exceptionally broad hardware and software support
- Easy enlarging and automatic reflowing of the text to accommodate displays of various shapes and sizes, including those of many mobile devices
- Familiarity and ease of use
Once this web page is loaded in a supporting web browser, no further downloading or switching to another app is required.

Hyperlinking that is familiar and expected, and that thus will get used and benefitted from

Taking advantage of this, scripture references in the main text are links to the full text of the cited scriptures. There, links are provided for returning to the referring citations in the main text.

Links are also provided for “teleporting” from the table of contents to the chapter headings and back.

As well, links are provided as necessary for going to any footnotes, etc., and for returning from them to the main text.

Producibility with simpler, more accessible, more mobile tools

Whereas at this time Microsoft Word running on a desktop or laptop PC is needed to produce satisfactory 3-line material, this plain text-based Pīnyīn-English web material can be satisfactorily produced with even an app running on a mobile device like an iPad.

**Pīnyīn is a Good, Workable Writing System On Its Own**

Reading just Pīnyīn may take some getting used to if you’re accustomed to reading (or trying to read) Hánzì (Chinese characters), but going by first principles of linguistics (the scientific study of language) rather than mere human traditions, it should be more than worth the effort. You should at least give yourself a chance to get used to it.

“One of the basic assumptions of modern linguistics…is that speech is primary and writing is secondary”. Yes, speech is the foundation on which writing must be built, not vice-versa. (That is just a natural result of the way Jehovah made us—he gave our bodies the built-in ability to produce speech, but writing requires external aids such as pens and paper, keyboards and screens, etc.) Thus, it is very good that Pīnyīn represents Mandarin speech so straightforwardly and easily, and that it enables us to focus on speech. Yes, while Chinese characters, as beautiful and traditional as they are, demand distractingly large commitments of precious time and energy just for themselves, Pīnyīn frees and empowers us to focus on communicating the good news.

But, is Pīnyīn even really a writing system? Interestingly, the Chinese national standard Zhōngguó Mángwén (中国盲文/中國盲文, Chinese Braille) is basically a transliteration or conversion of Pīnyīn into braille letters. Braille is obviously a writing system, so Pīnyīn must also be a writing system, not just a pronunciation aid.

Also, as a Sumerian proverb stated, “a scribe whose hand matches the mouth, he is indeed a scribe”. Pīnyīn can indeed be used to write anything that can be spoken in Modern Standard Mandarin, so it qualifies as a full writing system in that fundamental sense as well.
(That Pīnyīn is a full writing system for any and all Modern Standard Mandarin speech also means that, in addition to it being correct to say that “Pīnyīn is Chinese” because it was developed in China by Chinese people, it is also quite correct to say that “Pīnyīn is Chinese” in the sense that, even if it isn’t Hānzì, it is indeed written Mandarin Chinese—it’s not as if Pīnyīn were written English or French or something!)

Really, after a bit of research into what the definition of a “writing system” is, it becomes evident that a system like Pīnyīn should naturally be considered a writing system, in spite of the efforts of worldly Chinese intellectuals to artificially and unjustly keep Pīnyīn down in order to protect and enshrine the traditional Hānzì writing system that they have so much invested in.

Since Pīnyīn is not just a pronunciation aid, but a full writing system, it is not “training wheels”—it’s regular wheels. Chinese characters are like non-round wheels—more difficult than necessary. While some may find non-round wheels “interesting”, or maybe even “beautiful”, much of the time we just need to get from point A to point B as quickly and easily as possible. We may even need to do so to save someone’s life. For example, what kind of wheels should be on an ambulance? That’s the kind of “wheels” we should be using in our life-saving work.

Practically speaking, we should keep in mind that, as many in the Mandarin field have found, by investing the minimal amount of time and effort needed to learn and get used to the Pīnyīn system, we will be equipped to always be able to quickly and easily read anything in Mandarin that’s written in Pīnyīn, and we will always be able to quickly and easily write anything in Mandarin using Pīnyīn. In contrast, even those who are fairly familiar with Chinese characters will at times come across unfamiliar or forgotten characters whose meanings and pronunciations they can only guess at. Also, even those who are fairly familiar with Chinese characters will at times be completely unable to remember or figure out how to write a certain character.

(By the way, since, as mentioned above, the Pīnyīn system was developed in China by Chinese people, it is a product of Chinese culture, and it is a part of Chinese culture. So, using Pīnyīn is not an imposition of Western culture—it is an application of Chinese culture! In fact, the Chinese developers of Pīnyīn of their own free will purposely chose to base it on the international Latin alphabet (it’s not just the English alphabet) so that users of Pīnyīn would benefit from its familiarity. Experience has shown that they were right to do so, and that’s what should be most important to us—not mere human cultures or traditions, but what works best for Jehovah’s work.)

For a more in-depth discussion about how we in the Chinese field should view Pīnyīn, see the article “Pīnyīn Was Plan A”. Here is a quote from it:

“That there are so many different words in modern Mandarin that sound the same is not a good reason not to use Pīnyīn, any more than it is a good reason not to speak Mandarin.”

(The login information required is the same as for anywhere else on 3lines.org. If you’re already on the 3lines.org site, you can find this article in the folder Misc ➤ Articles.)
Disclaimer

This is not a publication of the Watchtower Bible and Tract Society, and if a Jehovah’s Will brochure is available, this material should be used along with it, not instead of it. This material is only meant to help those who are learning Mandarin, so that they can more quickly become more effective in the Mandarin field.

IMPORTANT: Please do not use this material as an excuse or as a crutch to just “get by” or “muddle through” at Chinese meetings or Bible discussions. By all means, make good use of this material in such settings, but most importantly, use this material to help you really improve your knowledge and understanding of the Chinese language, so that you can 1) listen with more understanding and 2) speak more effectively from your heart while praising Jehovah and preaching and teaching the good news in the Chinese field.

Translation and Proofreading

The English translation follows these principles:

- As far as is practical, the meaning of each individual Chinese morpheme (smallest unit of language sound with meaning) is translated literally according to how it is used in the context in which it appears. (In Chinese, morphemes usually correspond with syllables, but some syllables are sound-only and thus not morphemes, and some morphemes have more than one syllable.)

- Interpuncts (“·”) are used to separate sections of meaning.

  - E.g., in {abiding by} · doing
  - “zūn” corresponds with “{abiding by}”, and
  - “xíng” corresponds with “doing”.

- Curly brackets, or braces, i.e. { }, are used to surround sets of English words that together convey the literal meaning of the Chinese morpheme(s) they correspond to.

- When a single English word or a set of English words surrounded by curly brackets corresponds to two or more Chinese morphemes, that means that it conveys the literal meanings of those individual Chinese morphemes.

  - E.g., in bāngzhù, “help” is the literal meaning of both “bāng” and “zhù”.

- When literal translations do not make sense, or are not understandable enough, then the effective meanings are used instead, surrounded by square brackets, i.e. [].

- English words corresponding to Chinese syllables that are selected for their sound and not their meaning, such as those used to represent non-Chinese names, are not surrounded by square brackets.
(In such cases, the sound of those Chinese syllables practically is their meaning.) However, sets of such corresponding English words are surrounded by curly brackets.

While some recent 3-line, etc. material has been released by others without being proofread (which does have the benefit of allowing the material to be released more quickly), this Jehovah’s Will brochure material has been carefully translated and proofread. Thus, those who are learning Mandarin can reliably use it to help increase their insight into the meanings of Mandarin expressions, as well as their insight into how these expressions are used in various contexts. Of course, the material may still contain errors. If you find any, please email me to let me know.

**Offline Viewing and Printing**

This HTML (web) file is self-contained, so it can simply be saved or downloaded for offline use.

To download this file on a PC or a Mac:

- Select the File | Save As... command or something similar in your web browser.
- In the resulting dialogue box, change the name the file will be saved under if you wish, select a folder to save the file to, and click the Save button or something similar to proceed with the download.

To download this file on an iPad or an iPhone/iPod touch using GoodReader for iPad/iPhone:

- In Safari (or whatever other web browser you’re using to view this page), copy this page’s URL (web address) from the address bar.
- Switch to GoodReader for iPad/iPhone.
  - Tap on Web Downloads. (In GoodReader for iPhone, it’s a folder on the top level.)
  - Tap on Enter URL. The URL (web address) you just copied from your web browser should have been automatically entered into the dialogue box that appears. If not, paste it there now. Tap the OK button.
  - This file should get downloaded into the My Documents > Downloads folder. If you want to, you can move it to another folder.

Of course, in addition to being downloaded, this web page can also be printed out from your web browser. For smaller text sizes and easier control over which pages to print out, use the PDF file linked to here for printing:

[Jehovah’s Will Brochure (Pinyin-English, Web, Scriptures) for Printing.pdf](#)

Another way to use this web page’s content offline is to use the EPUB file available at the Jehovah's Will
Brochure (Pinyin-English, Scriptures EPUB) page. In addition to allowing for offline use, EPUB files can also be annotated (highlighting and notes can be added to them) in apps such as iBooks, which runs on the iPad, the iPhone, the iPod touch, and now the Mac as well.

Updates and Other Information

Check the Links News blog (news feed, Twitter) for news regarding updates to this web page, and also for news regarding updates to other resources listed in the Links file. You may also find it interesting to check out the tiandi.info blog (news feed, Twitter), which is about other things related to the Chinese field. (Email me if you need login information, and include information on who referred you and/or what group/cong. you are in.)

If you have any questions or comments, e-mail me at wayner@shaw.ca.

I hope you enjoy using the material. May it help you to serve more effectively and joyfully in the Mandarin field.

Your fellow worker,
Wayne Wong
and worship [God] [our] meetings are what [way]'s who [may] [attend]
he chóngbài Shàngdì. Wǒmen de jūhuì shì zěn-yàng de ne? Shéi kěyǐ cānjiā?

[organization]
ZŪZHĪ lessons 15–28 Kè
Jehovah's [Witnesses] are one [mw] not·seeking·profit 's national·inter-
religious group·body

Yēhéhuá Jiānjzhèngrán shì yí ge fēi-móu-lǐ de guò-jí zōngjiào tuán-tǐ ,

[members] all · even willing·heart happy·intention [to serve] [God] this · [mw] group·body is
chēngyuán quán-dōu gān-xīn - lè-yì shìfèng Shàngdì. Zhěi·ge tuán-tǐ shì

what · [way] [organized] {to get up} · {to come} 's by whom supervised·lead {passes through}·expenses
zěn-yàng zūzhī qi·lái de? Yǒu shéi dū-dǎo ? Jīng-fèi from [where] come this · [mw] group·body is not is [now] [conscientiously] {abiding by}·doing Jehovah
cóng nǎli lái ? Zhěi·ge tuán-tǐ shì bu shì zài qiēshí zūn·xìng Yēhéhuá

's will
de zhīyì?

[copyright] [all]
Bànquán Suǒyǒu

who [are] {abiding by}·doing Jehovah 's will
Shéi Zài Zūn·xìng Yēhéhuá de Zhīyì?

[publishing] [organization]
Chūbàn Jīgòu

year [printing]
2012 Nián Yínshūā

this [published] · thing is not · {for selling} · product [issuing of] this [published] · thing is whole·globe [Bible]
Běn chūbǎn·wù shì fēi-mài·pǐn , fāxīng běn chūbǎn·wù shì quán·qǐ Shèngjīng
education [work] 's one link this [item of] [work] {relies on} self·willing donated·funds {to raise}·{to provide}
jīàoyǔ gōngzuò de yì huàn, zhěi xiàng gōngzuò kāo zī·yuán juān·kuān tí·gōng
### 神的旨意

**Shàngdì de Zhǐyì Shì Shénme?**

**God's will is what**

Shàngdì xīwàng wǒmen zài di-shang de lèyuán li yǒng-yuán guò píng'ān kuài lè

---

### 各面片

**expressions [of] thanks**

Míng·xiè

### 第 4 课

**pass through**

jǐng·fèi

### 世界. 扩大的. 版

**World. extent translated. edition**

Shì·jiè Yí-běn

### 图片 [mwp]

**picture. [mv] expressions [of]**

Tú·piàn

### 第 4 课, Symmachus 希腊文 译本

**Lesson Symmachus Greek. language translated. edition 's**

Dì 4 Kè, Xīmákūsī Xīlà·yǔ yì-běn de

### 每周使用 - 几分钟

**each [week] use [a few] minutes (in detail) (to read) them among one lesson (like that) afterwards**

Měi xíngqì yòng jǐ fēnzhōng xī·dù qǐ-zhōng yí kè, rán·hòu

### [in return] answer re·review [questions] separately outside please (according to) attached [bounded areas]

huí·dá fù·xí·tí. Ling·wài qǐng ànzhào fù·lán

### 要做的事 [suggestions] 进一步 [to recognize] [to know] [us] [to understand]

“Shìshí Kàn” de jiá·yì jǐn·yì·bù rěn·shì wǒmen, liáojié

### 我们的活动, 看看 [our] [activities] [to look at] [ our ] [organization] is what [ways] moving doing 's

wǒmen de huódòng, kānkàn wǒmen de zǔzhī shì zěn·yàng yùn·zuò de.

---

### 神的希望 [we] 在地球上的 [paradise] 里面 永远 平安 快乐

Shàngdì xiāngkōng wǒmen zài di·shang de lèyuán li yǒng·yuán guò píng·ān kuài lè
's life · living
de shèng-huó!


尼圣经说："愿你在天堂吗？这恐怕吗？" 圣经说，


上帝希望[并且]知道[上帝]

以色列·书

耶利米·书 9:7

[上帝]希望[我们]活着[快乐]

上帝希望[我们]共同生活[快乐]

上帝希望[我们]走路[正确]道路

上帝希望[我们]联合[形成][一方]导致崇拜他

上帝希望[我们]联合[形成][一方]崇拜他
Shàngdì ne? Qǐng nǐ dúdu zhèi běn cèzi, zhǎo-chū dá’ān.

try {looking at}

SHÍSHI  KĀN

with [us] study [the Bible]
Gèn wǒmen xuéxi Shèngjīng

you {are now} with Jehovah’s [Witnesses] studying [the Bible] you hope {to have} person
Nǐ zhèng gèn Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén xué Shèngjīng ma? Nǐ xiǎnwàng yǒu rén

{exempt [from]} · fee {to give} you {talking about} · {explaining of} [the Bible] you will generate · revelation
miǎn-fèi gěi nǐ jiāng-jǐé Shèngjīng ma? Nǐ hui fā-xiàn ,

with [us] studying [the Bible] is [(drawing] close to) [God] ’s good direction · method
gèn wǒmen xué Shèngjīng shì qīnjìn Shàngdì de hào fāng-fá .

ask for · get {exempt [from]} · fee books · publications
Suǒ-qū miǎn-fèi shū-kān

write · letter to [covers] · bottom lists · out ’s appropriate [address] {to ask for} · {to get} one [mw for books]
Xiě-xìn dào féng-dǐ liè-chū de héshí dízhī , suǒ-qū yī běn

using you deeply · know ’s language · speech [published] ’s book · publication {to come} {to increase} · {to add}
yí ní shū-xī de yú-yán chūbān de shù-kān lái zēng-jǐā

[Bible] knowledge
Shèngjīng zhīshí’ .

go up to] · [the Internet] {to recognize} · {to know} [us]
Shàng-wǎng rèn-shì wǒmen

Qǐng liūlǎn Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén de zhèngshí wǎng-zhān. Nǐ kěyǐ zài wǎng-shàng yuèdú

[the Bible] also [can] [see] using {more than ←} {types of} languages · speech [publish] ’s [Bible]
Shèngjīng, yě kěyǐ kǎndào yí 400 duō zhōng yǔ-yán chūbān de Shèngjīng
[1st] lesson
Dì 1 Kè

Jehovah’s [Witnesses] are one {group of} what · [kind] ’s people
Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén Shì Yī Qún Zěn-yàng de Rén ?

you recognize · know Jehovah’s [Witnesses] • {perhaps} your certain [mw] neighbour [workmate] or
Nǐ rèn-shi Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén ma? Yěxǔ nǐ de mòu ge línjū , tōngshì huò
[classmate] is Jehovah’s [Witness] • {perhaps} you had with [us] discussed • {in the} past • [the] Bible
tóngxué shì Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén, yěxǔ nǐ cěng gēn wǒmen tāolūn-guo Shèngjīng.

[we] • to • bottom are one {group of} what · [kind] ’s people for • what will publicly · openly spread • {speak of} Wǒmen dào-dì shì yì qún zěn-yàng de rén ? Wèi-shénme hui gōng-kāi chuán-jìang beliefs · reverence
xin-yàng ?

[we] even are common · ordinary · people Jehovah’s [Witnesses] • ‘ back • [scenes] Wǒmen dōu shì pǔ-tōng-rén Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén de bèi-jīng
each · not · mutually · alike life · living surrounding · situations also not · same have · some from · before
gè-bù-xiāng-tōng , shēng-huò huánu-jīng yě bù-tōng , yōu-xiē cóng-qían
believed · revered other ’s [religions] or (did not) {believe in} [God] but [we] became · as Jehovah’s
xin-fēng bié de zōngjiāo huò bù xīn Shàngdì. Dān wǒmen chéng-wéi Yēhéhuá
[Witnesses] it · before all · even used · hearts {to study} • {in the} past • [the] Bible ’s teaching · instruction
Jiànzhèngrén zhī-qían, quán-dōu yǒng-xīn xuéxí-guo Shèngjīng de jiāo-huì .
[Acts ] [we] • [believed] selves {that which [we]} learned ’s was [truth] [thus] decided
(Shītú Xìngzhúàn 17:11) Wǒmen xiāngxin zījī suǒ xué de shì zhēn lǐ , yúshī juédìng
to worship} Jehovah [God]
chóngbài Yēhéhuá Shàngdì .

[we] from studying [the Bible] receive · benefits [we] with [other] people
Wǒmen cóng xuéxí Shèngjīng shòu-yì Wǒmen gēn qìtā rén
within exert · power {to abide by) [the Bible] 's [principles] {because of [this]} · thus live getting very ample · solid zhòng nú-lì zūnshòu Shèngjīng de yuánzé , yǐn’ér huó de hěn chōng-shí very happy [Psalm] [we] hope other · people also {will live} getting ample · solid happy [so] hěn kuàilè. (Shǐpiān 128:1, 2) Wǒmen xiàngwàng bié-ren yè huó de chōng-shí kuāilè, suōyǐ spread · {speak of} precious · valuable 's [Bible] knowledge chuán-jiǎng bāo-guì de Shèngjīng zhīshí .

[we] {according to} [Bible] standards live {according to} [the Bible] 's Wǒmen àn Shèngjīng biāozhùn shēnghuò Àn Shèngjīng de standards living can make people fortunate · blessed happy [the Bible] teaches [us] biāozhùn shēnghuò néng líng rén xìng-fú kuàilè. Shèngjīng jiào wǒmen {to respect} · {to assign weightiness to} other · people {to act as} · persons honestly · truly {to treat} · people kindly also zūn-zhòng bié-ren , wéi-rén chéng-shí , dài-rén réncí , yě helps [us] {to cultivate} [other] good · virtues {abiding by} [Bible] standards makes people thinking more bāngzhù wǒmen pèiyì yáng qǐtā měi-dé . Zūnshòu Shèngjīng biāozhùn líng rén sīxiāng gěng healthy · whole towards society more {to have} tribute · offering [the Bible] raises · advocates high · esteemed 's jiàn-qué , dui shèhuì gěng yǒu gōng-xiàn . Shèngjīng tí-cháng gāo-shāng de [moral] standards urges · advances [family] unity · formation caused · by deeply · believing [God] is not dàodé biāozhùn, cū-jīn jiāng tún-jíé . Yǒu-yǔ shēn-xìn “Shàngdǐ shì bǔ partial · hearted 's Jehovah's [Witnesses] abandon · {break off with} type · race prejudiced · viewing far · {depart from} piān-xīn de”, Yéhéhuá Jiānzhènggrén qǐ-jué zhòng-zú piān-jían , yuǎn-lí [political] tangled · disputes organize · {to become} ·-ed one [mw] true · proper 's national · inter zhēngzhì fēn-zhēng , zū-chéng·le yí ge zhēn-zhēng de guò-jí [younger brothers] · {elder brothers} group · body [we] although · -ly even are common · ordinary · people yet dì-xiōng tuán-tí . Wǒmen suí-rán dōu shì pǔ-tōng-rén , què organize · {to become} ·-ed one [mw] not common · ordinary 's group · body [Acts ] zū-chéng·le yí ge bù pǔ-tōng de tuán-tí . (Shītú Xīngzhuàn 4:13; 10:34, 35)

Jehovah's [Witnesses] with [other] people have what together · same their places
■ Yéhéhuá Jiānzhènggrén gēn qǐtā rén yǒu shénme gōng-tóng zhī chū ?

Jehovah's [Witnesses] from [the Bible] learned · {arrived at} should what · [way] treat · people handle · matters
■ Yéhéhuá Jiānzhènggrén cóng Shèngjīng xué-dào gāi zēn-yǎng dài-rén - chū-shì ne?

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Denmark</th>
<th>Taiwan</th>
<th>Venezuela</th>
<th>India</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Dänmärk</td>
<td>Táiwān</td>
<td>Wēninērūlā</td>
<td>Yǐndū</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
for • what [we] {are called} • as Jehovah's [Witnesses]
Wèi-shénme Wǒmen Chēng-wéi Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén? ^

numbers • many people take • as Jehovah's [Witnesses] is [mw] newly • risen [religion] 's name • called
Xū-duō rén yǐ-wéi "Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén" shì ge xīn-xīng zōngjiào de míng-chēng,

its • actuality early at {more than --} years before only • one 's true • God Jehovah
qǐ-shí zào zài 2700 duǒ nián qián , dú-yī de Zhēn-shén Yēhéhuá

already • {went through [and]} this • [way] to self • 's servant • people said [you [plural]] are [ my ] [witnesses]
yǐ-jīng zhè-yàng dui zǐjì de pǔ-rén shuō: “Nǐmen shì wǒ de jiànzhèngrén”.

Isaiah • book [we] from • before {were called} • {to be} [Bible] studying • investigating • persons but
(Yǐsāi-yà-shū 43:10–12) Wǒmen cóng-qián jiào-zuò “Shèngjīng Yán-jīu-zhě ”, dàn

in year opened • began picking • using Jehovah's [Witnesses] this • [mw] name • called for • what
zài 1931 nián kāi-shǐ cái-yòng “Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén” zhèi-ge míng-chēng. Wèi-shénme ne?

marks • clearly [we] worship which • [mw] God have • some [Bible]
Biāo-míng wǒmen chǒngbàì néi-ge Shén Yǒu-xiē Shèngjīng

translated • editions using Lord above Lord • eternal • permanent Lord one • type 's [titles] take • replace • -ed
yǐ-běn yǒng “Zhū” “Shāng Zhū” “Yǒng-héng Zhū” yǐ-léi de tóu-jiàn qǔ-dài-le

original • writings within [God] 's name • word [however] in [the Bible] 's ancient copied • editions inside
yuán-wén zhōng Shàngdì de míng-zì . Kēshì , zài Shèngjīng de gǔ chāo-běn li ,

[God] 's name • word Jehovah {put forward} • appearance • -ed [a good] few thousand times [God] [not only]
Shàngdì de míng-zì Yēhéhuá chū-jiàn-le hào jī qiān cǐ . Shàngdì búdàn

{had told} Moses self 's name • word is Jehovah also said this is [ my ] name {ten thousand} • generations
gāosu Móxī zǐjì de míng-zì shì Yēhéhuá , hái shuō: “Zhè shì wǒ de míng , wàn-shì

not • changing • [Exodus] [God] told people [ his ] name • word for • 's • is {to let} people {be able}
bú-biàn ”. (Chū·jiā·jì 3:15) Shàngdì gāosu rén tā de míng-zì , wēi-de-shì ràng rén nèng

{to take} him and false • gods subdivide • distinguish [apart] {to come} [we] [may] use [God] 's
jiāng tā hé jià-shēn qū-fén kāi lai . Wǒmen kēyī yòng Shàngdì de

holy • name {to come} {to mark} • clearly [ our ] [identity] feel • {arriving at} ten • portions bright • glorious
shèng-míng lái biāo-míng wǒmen de shēnfén , gàn-dào shǐ-fén guāng-róng .
Shuò·míng  wǒmén  de  shī·míng  Xin·lài  Yēhēhuá  bīng  wèi  tā
did  witnessing  's  persons  from  {ancient  times}  then  {have  had}  [first]  [mw]  was  righteous  person  Abel  in
zuò  jiàngzhèng  de  rén  zì·gǔ  jiù  yǒu  ,  dì·yī  ge  shì  yì·rán  Yābó.  Zài
following·afterwards'  few  thousand  years  numbers·many  persons  add·into·ed  for  [God]  did  witnessing  's
sùi·hòu  jī  qiān  nián,  xù·duó  rén  jiā·rú·le  wěi  Shāngdì  zuò  jiàngzhèng  de
ranks  this  one  great  {crowd  of}  witnesses  includes  Noah  Abraham  Sarah  Moses  David  etc.
hángliè,  zhè  "  yí  dà  qūn  jiàngzhèngrén"  bàokuò  Nuójìà,  Yābólǎnhān,  Sālā,  Móxī,  Dàwèi  déngdēng.

[Hebrews]  book  at  law·court  upon  testifying·person  can  say  out  true·appearance  for
(  Xībólái·shū  11:4–12:1)  Zài  fǎ·tíng  shāng,  zhèng·rén  néng  shuō  chū  zhēn·xiàng  wèi
without·guilt  person  {to  do}·testifying  same·[way]  {we}  also  determined·hearts  for  [God]  {to  do}
wǔ·gǔ  rén  zuò·zhèng  ;  tóng·yàng,  wǒmén  yě  jué·xīn  wèi  Shāngdì  zuò
[witnessing]  {to  help}  people  {to  recognize}·{to  know}  [truth]  {to  know}  [God]  {is  [mw]  what·[kind]}  's  God
jiàngzhèng,  bāngzhù  rén  rén·shì  zhēnlí,  zhīdào  Shāngdì  shì  ge  zěn·yāng  de  Shēn.

using  Jesus  as  [example]  [the  Bible]  calls  Jesus  as  faithful·true  true·solid  's
Yī  Yēsū  wéi  bāngyāng  Shèngjīng  chēng  Yēsū  wéi  “zhōng·xīn  zhēn·shí  de
[witness]  [Revelation]  Jesus  said  he  helped  people  {to  recognize}·{to  know}  [God]  's  name  also
jiàngzhèngrén".  (  Qiǎnlù  3:14)  Yēsū  shuō  tā  bāngzhù  rén  rén·shì  Shāngdì  de  míng,  yǒu
bú·duàn  gěi  Shāngdì  de  zhēnlí  zuò  jiàngzhèng  .  (  Yuēhǎn  Fǔ·yīn  17:26;  18:37)

[because  of]  this  truly·properly  following  Jesus  [Christ]  's  persons  all  must  for  Jehovah  do  [witnessing]
Yǐn·cǐ  ,  zhēn·zhèng  gènsuí  Yēsū  Jīdū  de  rén  dōu  bǐxū  wèi  Yēhēhuá  zuò  jiàngzhèng,
help  people  {to  recognize}·{to  know}  [God]  's  name·word  this  exactly  is  Jehovah's  [Witnesses]
bāngzhù  rén  rén·shì  Shāngdì  de  mǐng·zǐ  .  Zhè  zhēng·shí  Yēhēhuá  Jiàngzhèngrén
one·straight  {have  been  exerting}·power  {to  do}  's  thing
yī·zhí  nǔ·lǐ  zuò  de  shì  .

for  ·  what  [Bible]  studying·investigating·persons  {did  pick}·{did  use}  Jehovah's  [Witnesses]  this  ·[mw]
■  Wēi·shēnme  Shèngjīng  Yán·jiū·zhě  cǎi·yòng  “Yēhēhuá  Jiàngzhèngrén”  zhēi·ge
name·called
míng·chēng?

from  what  time  beginning  then  had  people  for  Jehovah  doing  [witnessing]
■  Cóng  shēnme  shìhou  qǐ  jiù  yǒu  rén  wèi  Yēhēhuá  zuò  jiàngzhèng?

who  is  had·history·[since]  most  outstanding·out  's  Jehovah's  [Witness]
■  Shéi  shì  yǒu·shǐ·yǐlái  zui  jié·chǔ  de  Yēhēhuá  Jiàngzhèngrén?
try {looking at}
SHISHI KÀN

[attending] own · locality Jehovah's [Witnesses] ' meetings times {expend to limit} · amount
Cānjiā bēn-di Yēhéhuá Jiānzhèngrén de jūhuì shí，jǐn-liàng

{to add to} · {to deepen} towards [congregation] [members] ' recognition · knowledge asking [them] you
jiā-shēn dui huizhòng chéngyuán de rèn-shi，wènwen tāmen: "Nǐ wèi-shénme huì chéng·wéi Yēhéhuá Jiānzhèngrén ne?"

[3rd] lesson
Dì 3 Kè

[the Bible] [truth] what · [way] again · {made appear} light · radiance
Shèngjīng Zhēnlǐ Zēn-yàng Chóng·xiàn Guāng·huī ?^
arrive - -ed [Jehovah] {in advance} say at end conclusion's time period true authentic's knowledge then
dào-le Yéhéhuá yù-yán , zài zhōng-jí de shí-qí “ zhēn-qù de zhìshì jiù
will [become] abundant rich up {to come} Daniel book year one small {group of} seeking [truth] 's
hui fēng-fù qi-lai " (Dànyǐ-lǐ-shū 12:4) 1870 nián, yì xiǎo qún xúnqǐ zhēnshí de
persons saw out very many {churches} {that which [they]} spread 's religious {doctrines} even {did not} have
rén kàn-chū, hěn duō jiāohuí suǒ chuān de jiào-yì dōu méi-yǒu

{Bible} root evidence [they] [thus] opened began carefully {with attention to} detail studying investigating
Shèngjīng gēn-jù . Tāmén yúshì kǎi-shǐ zī-xì yán-jíù

{the Bible} to seek towards [the Bible] {to have} correct true 's logic untying Jehovah granted blessings
Shèngjīng, yì-qiú dui Shèngjīng yǒu zhēng-qù de lǐ-jí . Yéhéhuá cǐ fú

{to give to} [them] letting [them] be able to understand clearly scripture writings meaning thoughts
gēi tāmén, ràng tāmén néng míng-bài jīng-wén de yī-sì .

one {group of} genuine sincere 's men used hearts {to study} {to investigate}
Yì qún zhēn-chéng de rén yòng-xīn yán-jíù

{the Bible} [these] genuine sincere 's [Bible] studying investigating persons afterwards came
Shèngjīng Zhèixiē zhēn-chéng de Shèngjīng Yán-jíǔ-zhě ( hòu-lái
{to be called} as Jehovah's [Witnesses] hot eager -ly examined tested [the Bible] {that which [they]} used 's
chēng-wéi Yéhéhuá Jiànhènggrén) rè-qiè de chá-kǎo Shèngjīng, suǒ yòng de
direction method {we} {following pattern} use until today [they] were {according to} {one by one} lesson subject
fàng-fā wùmén yán-yòng zǐ-xī . Tāmén shì an yīgègè kē-tí
coming {to study} {to investigate} [the Bible] 's met {arrived at} difficult {to understand} 's scripture writing [they]
lái yán-jíù Shèngjīng de . Yǔ-dào nán dōng de jīng-wén , tāmén
then referenced studied {other} scripture writings {looked for [and]} {found} out with [the Bible's] {other} parts
jiù cān-kǎo qītā jīng-wén , zhāo-chū gèn Shèngjīng qītā būfen
(of one) cause 's solution explanation {like that} afterwards held concluding statement recorded down {to come}
yí-zhī de jiē-shì , rán-hòu bā jié-lùn jí xiǎ-lái .
[they] used scripture writings {to come} {to solve} {to explain} scripture writings formed fruit
Tāmén yòng jīng-wén lái jiē-shì jīng-wén , jié-guǒ
differentiate clearly - -ed [the Bible] 's numbers many {truths} examples like [God] 's name word is
biàn-míng-le Shèngjīng de xū-duó zhēnshí, lǐ-rú : Shàngdì de míng-zì shì
what has what contained meaning [God] 's [Kingdom] is what [God] towards human kind
shénme, yǒu shénme hán-yì ; Shàngdì de Wángguó shì shénme; Shàngdì dui rén-lèi
and earth globe has what will people die {after ←} 's situation is what {way} 's {resumption of} living
hē di-qiú yǒu shénme zhīyì; rén sǐ hòu de qǐngkuàng shì zēn-yàng de; fǔ-huó
John  blessings  news

(Yuēhàn  Fú-yīn  8:31, 32)

1879 year, Shèngjīng  Yán-jū-zhē  kàn-chū guǎng-fàn chuányáng Shèngjīng zhēnlí de shíhou dào le, yūshi yín-zhì-le yì fèn qǐ-kān. Zhè fèn qǐ-kān

until today still -ly [published] {is called} as [The Watchtower] proclaiming  publicizing Jehovah’s [Kingdom] zhi-jīn réng-rán chūbàn, chēng-wéi Shǒuwàngtái Xuān-yáng Yēhēhuá de Wángguó. current -[day] Jehovah’s [Witnesses] in [more than ←] [mw] [nations] and lands  regions [are using] Jīn-tiān, Yēhēhuá Jiānzhèngrén zài 230 duō ge guójīā hé dì-qū yòng 600 {more than ←} {types of} languages  speech towards people {to spread}  {to speak of} [the Bible] ’s [truth] duō zhòng yǔ-yán xiāng rén chuān-jiāng Shèngjīng de zhēn lí.

true  authentic ‘s [Bible] knowledge [all along] not {has been} like present  at this [so] abundant  rich Zhēn-què de Shèngjīng zhīshǐ cónglái méi-yǒu xiàng xiān-zài zhè-me fēng-fǔ

{(in the) past}

guo ！

Jesus [Christ] died {after←} [the Bible] ’s [truth] had what encounter

■ Yēsū Jīdū sǐ hòu, Shèngjīng de zhēn lí yǒu shénme zǎoyǔ?

Jehovah’s [Witnesses] for  what {were able}  enough {to differentiate}  clearly [the Bible] ’s [truth] letting

■ Yēhēhuá Jiānzhèngrén wēi-shénme néng-gòu biàn-míng Shèngjīng de zhēn lí, ràng [the truth] again  {make appear} light  radiance zhēn lí chóng-xiàn guāng-huí?

[Bible] studying  investigating  persons [century] [decade]
Shèngjīng Yán-jū-zhē  , 19 shìjì 70 niándài

[The Watchtower] starting  publication  [[issue] number] year
Shǒuwàngtái chuàng-kān-hào  , 1879 nián

current ’s [The Watchtower]
Xiānjīn de Shǒuwàngtái
had had (a few) · (tens of) years Jehovah’s Witnesses one · straight used [printed] and distributed [not · same]
Céng yǒu jǐ-shí nián, Yěhēhuá Jiānzhèngrén yī-zhī shīyòng, yìnsūhǎ hé fēnfā bù-tóng 's [Bible] translated editions afterwards came [we] saw · out needed [to publish] new 's [Bible]
de Shéngjīng yì-běn . Hòu-lái , wǒmen kàn-chū xùyào chūbǎn xīn de Shéngjīng
translated · edition good more having · effectiveness -ly [to help] people [to understand] · clearly [the Bible] yì-běn , hǎo gèng yǒu-xiào de bāngzhù rén míng-bǎi Shéngjīng,
because · for [God] 's will is wants each · kind each · [type] 's people true · correspondingly yīn-wéi Shàngdì de zhiyí shí yào gè-zhōng - gè-yáng de rén “ què-qiè
{to recognize} · {to know} [truth] [ 1 Timothy ] from year beginning [we] [one after another] rěn-shí zhēn·níi". (Tímótài Qiánshū 2:3, 4) Zi 1950 nián qì , wǒmen lǜxū
[released] New World · extent translated · edition English · language edition separate scripture · volumes this · [mw] fāxíng Xīn Shi·jiè Yī-běn Yīng-yǔ bǎn gè jīng·juàn , zhè·ge edition · [mw for books] {that which [it] uses ' is current · era English · language following · afterwards New bān·běn suǒ yòng de shí xiàn·dài Yīng-yǔ . Suí·hòu , Xīn
World · extent translated · edition English · language edition {has also} correct · certain -ly Shi·jiè Yī-běn Yīng-yǔ bǎn yòu zhūn·què de
{been translated} · {successfully into] {more than ↔} {types of} languages · speech including yī-chéng 100 duō zhōng yǔ·yán , bāokuò

{Han [Chinese]} · language
Hàn·yǔ

needed one [mw] permitting · easiness {to understand} · clearly 's [Bible]
Xǐyào yī gē róng-yì míng-bǎi de Shéngjīng
translated · edition [the Bible's] original · writings were using Hebrew · language Aramaic · language and yī-běn Shéngjīng yuán·wén shì yòng Xībólái·yǔ , Ālāmí·yǔ hé
Greek · language written 's caused · by languages · speech will follow·ing time · within thus change numbers · many Xīlā·yǔ xiě de. Yóu·yú yǔ·yán hui suí·zhe shì·jiān ér gāibiàn, xǔ·duǒ
needed one [mw] loyal · to [God's]  Word 's  [Bible]  
Xūyào yí gé zhōng-yú Shàngdì Huàyǔ de Shèngjīng

translated · edition  translate [the Bible] 's persons should faithful · solid -ly translate out original · writings ' yi-bēn Fānyì Shèngjīng de rěn yīnggāi zhōng-shí de yì chū yuán-wén de

meaning · thoughts and not should {on their own authority} · {by themselves} change [God] enlightened · showed yi-si , ér bù gāi shàn-zi gēnggāi Shàngdì qì-shì

{to give to} people 's message · news [however] greater {portion [of]}  [Bible] translated · editions even not · have gēi rěn de xīn-xī . Kēshì , dà-bùfen Shèngjīng yi-bēn dòu méi-yǒu

{according to} original · writings translated out  [God] 's holy · name Jehovah zhào yuán-wén yi chū Shàngdì de shèng-míng “Yēhéhuá”.

needed one [mw] can gloriify [the Bible's] great Write · -er 's  
Xūyào yí gé nèng róngyào Shèngjīng wéidà Zuò-zhē de


Jehovah {put forward} · appearance -ed largely · approximately times below picture evidently · show·s one [mw] Yēhéhuá chū-xiàniè dà-yuē 7000 cì , xià tū xiǎn-shí-le yí ge

[example] New World · extent translated · edition holds ancient copied · editions inside {put forward} · appearance 's līzi . Xīn Shí-jìè Yì-bēn bā gū chāo-bēn li chū-xiàn de

[God’s] name · words Jehovah all (conforming with) · fact translated out {to come} [Psalm] this · [mw] Shàngdì míng-zì “Yēhéhuá” dòu rú-shí fānyì chu-lái . (Shǐpiān 83:18) Zhèi-ge

translated · edition is translation persons' · {ones engaged in the field}'s many · years' careful · {with attention to} detail yi-bēn shì fānyì rén-yuán duō-nián zǐ-xī

exploring {deeply probing} and examining · evidence 's achievement · fruit can clearly convey [God] 's tàn-jīu hé chá-zhèng de chéng-guō , nèng qīngchu chuándá Shàngdì de

thinking {to read} {to get up} · {to come} makes people relaxed · free no · [matter] New World · extent translated · edition sīxiǎng, dù qǐ-lái ling rén shū-chāng . Wú-lùn Xīn Shí-jìè Yì-bēn

has not · has using you deeply · know 's language · speech [been published] [we] even rouse · encourage you yǒu méi-yǒu yī nǐ shū-xī de yǔ-yán chūbān , wǒmen dòu gǔ-lí nǐ
{to cultivate} one [mw] good habit · {accustomed to} [every day] {to read} Jehovah ’s Word [the Bible] pèiyǎng yí ge háo xǐ-guàn — tiāntiān yuèdú Yēhēhuá de Hùayǔ Shēngjīng.

Joshua · record [Psalm]
(Yuēshūyà·jí 1:8; Shìpiān 1:2, 3)

for · what [we] identified · as needed [to publish] new ’s [Bible] translated · edition
■ Wéi·shénme wǒmen rèn·wéi xūyào chūbān xīn de Shēngjīng yī·běn ？

want {to recognize} · {to know} [God] ’s will most · well [every day] what · [way] {to do}
■ Xiǎng rèn·shi Shàngdì de zhīyì, zúi·hǎo tiāntiān zěn·yàng zuò ？

[C.E.] or [century] Symmachus Greek · language translated · edition ’s [slice of a] · section Gōngyuán 3 huò 4 shíji Xiǎmàkūsī Xīlá·yú yī·běn de piàn·duàn ,

obviously · showing [Psalm] containing · having [God] ’s holy · name xiǎn·shǐ Shìpiān 69:31 hán·yǒu Shàngdì de shèng·míng

Congo Kinshasa Rwanda
Gǎngguǒ (Jīnshāsà) Lǔwàngdá

try {looking at}
SHISHI KÀN

read New World · extent translated · edition ’s front · remarks {in] return} · answer at · below asking · subject Yuèdú Xīn Shì·jiè Yī·běn de qián·yán , huí·dá yǐ·xià wén·tí :

this · [mw] translated · edition ’s translation [committee] self · felt needed to whom {to bear} · responsibility “ Zhè·ge yī·běn de fānyì wēiyuánhuì zì·jué yào dui shéi fù·zé ？”

separately · outside please check · {look at} at · below scripture · writings compare New World · extent Ling·wài , qǐng chá·kàn yǐ·xià jīng·wén , bǐjiào Xīn Shì·jiè translated · edition with [other] translated · editions ’ translation · ways [Judges] · record Yī·běn gēn qǐtā yī·běn de yǐ·fǎ : Shīshǐ·jí 11:40;

Matthew blessings · news [ Acts ] [Philippians] · book [ 1 Timothy ] Mǎtài Fú·yīn 5:3; 7:7; Shìtú Xìngzhuan 2:34; Fēilibī·shū 1:10; Tímótài Qiánshū 1:4.
[attending] Jehovah's [Witnesses]' meetings has what benefit·places

Yī-chu ？

numbers·many people had·(went through [and]) [attended] [religious] meetings·developed·awareness
Xǔ-duō  rén cěng-jīng cānjiā zǒngjiào jūhuì, fā·jué

{were getting}·not·{arriving at} calming·comforting and·pointing·leading then·not·further [attend]·ed that·[so]
dé·bu·dào ān-wèi hē zhī·yǐn, jiǔ bù·zài cānjiā le. Nà·me

Jehovah's [Witnesses]' meetings you for·what should [attend] to you have what benefit·places
Yēhéhuá Jiānzhèngrén de jūhuì, nǐ wèi·shénme yīnggāi cānjiā ne? Dui nǐ yǒu shénme yǐ·chu ne?

with one {group of} love·people·as·selves ' people joyfully·gathering in
Gēn yì qún ài·rén·rú·jǐ de rén huān·jū Zài 1

[century] [Christ]·followers {were organized}·{to become} [group by group of] [congregations] [regularly] assembled
shìjì, Jīdū·tú zǔ·chéng yìqúnqún huìzhòng, jīngcháng jū·jí

{to get up}·{to come} [God] {to study} [the] holy·Scriptures [each other] {to rouse}·{to encourage}
qǐ·lái chóngbài Shàngdì, xuéxí Shèng·jīng, bǐ·cǐ gǔ·lì.

[Hebrews]·book facing·time [congregations] amply·{were full with} friend·love [everyone] even felt·got
( Xībólái-shū 10:24, 25) Dāng·shí huìzhòng chōng·màn yōu·’ài, dà·jiā dōu jué·de

selves placed·[selves] in true friends·at·among beliefs·reverence {of one}·cause
zìjī zhī·shēn yú zhēn péngyou dāng·zhòng, xīn·yāng yì·zhi,

feelings·{same as}·hands·feet { 2 Thessalonians } { 3 John } current·[day] [we]
qíng·tóng·shòu·zú ． (Tiēsālúńijiā Hōushū 1:3; Yūēhàn Sānshū 14) Jīn·tiān , wōmen

{according to} [century] [Christ]·follower meetings ' direction·style [regularly] assemble in one·group also like
ānzào 1 shìjí Jīdū·tú jūhuì de fāng·shi jīngcháng jū·jí zài yì·qí, yě xiǎng

{them} {of one}·{way} {are joyful}
tāmen yì·yáng xīlè.

learning·{to be able} {to comply with}·{to use} [Bible] [principles] {according to} [Bible]
Xué·huì yíng·yǒng Shèngjīng yuánzé Jù Shèngjīng
accounts · records from · before males females old young all [as one] · together [would meet] current · [day] · [we]
ji-zài , còng-qíán nán - nǚ - lǎo - yòu dōu yì-tóng jūhuì ; jīn-tiān wǒmén
together will join · [we]

{are also} · {of} one] · {up to} · undertaking «guiding · teachers use · [the Bible] · {to help} · {us}
yě yì-yàng . Shèng-rén de dào-shì yùnyòng Shèngjīng bāngzhù wǒmén,

{to talk about} · {to explain} · {way} · at · life · living · upon · {to comply with} · {to use} · [Bible] · {principles}
jìng-jì · zēn-yàng zài shèng-huó shàng yìng-yòng Shèngjīng yuánzé .

[Hephzibah] · book
(Xibóái-shū 10:23)

adding - {strength to} · towards · [God] · 's believing · heart · Jesus · [apostle] · Paul
Jiā-qíáng dui Shàngdì de xìn-xīn Yēsū de shītū Bāolúō

wrote · letter · {to give to} · facing · day · one · {group of} · [congregation] · saying · 'I earnestly · {am wanting} · {to see}
xìe-xīn gěi dāng-rí yì qún huìzhòng shuō: “Wǒ qièqiè xiǎng jiàn

{you [plural]} · me · {being at} · {you [plural]} · [there] · caused · by · {me · 's believing · hearts} · to each other
nínmen · ... Wǒ zài nínmen nàli , yòu-yú ní wǒ de xīn-xīn bǐcì

mutually · flowing · [everyone] · then · can · mutually · rouse · encourage · {indicates a change} · [Romans] · book
jìāo-liú , dàjiā jì jīng hùxiāng gǔ-lì le .” (Luómā-shū 1:11, 12)

[w] · frequently · with · believing · followers · assemble · can · add · {strength to} · towards · [God] · 's
Wǒmén chángcháng gēn xīn-tū jūjí , nèng jìā-qíáng dui Shàngdì de

believing · heart · in · life · living · within · maintaining · {abiding by} · [Bible] · [principles]
xīn-xīn , zài shèng-huó zhōng chī-shòu Shèngjīng yuánzé .

why · not · [attend] [ · our ] · meetings · personally · self · [personally] · [experience] · one · [time] · [we] · will
Hé-bù cān.jiā wǒmén de jūhuì , qīn-zì tí-yàn yì-xià ne? Wǒmén huì

hotly · intensely · joyfully · welcome · you · [ · our ] · [all] · meetings · all · {are not} · collecting · fees · {are not}
rè-liè huān-yíng nǐ . Wǒmén de suǒyǒu jūhuì dōu bù shǒu-fèi , bù

urging · contributions
quǎn-juān .

[we] · {according to} · what · direction · style · [regularly] · assemble · in · one · group
Wǒmén ãnzhào shènme fǎng-shì jǐngcháng jūjí zài yī-qí ?

[attending] · Jehovah's · Witnesses' · meetings · has · what · benefit · places
Cān.jiā Yīshéhuá Jiànhèngrén de jūhuì yòu shènme yì-chú ?
try {looking at}  
SHÍSHI KĀN

at deciding [to attend] meetings it · before [if] you want {in advance} {to arrive at} meetings ’ [place] 
Zài juédìng cānjiā jùhuì zhīqián, rúguǒ nǐ xiǎng xiān dào jùhuì de difang

{to look} [may] request Jehovah’s [Witness] {to bring} you {to go} {to explore} · {to observe} one · [time] 
kànkan, kěyǐ qǐng Yēhēhuá Jiānzhèngrén dài nǐ qù cān-guān yì-xià .

[ 6th ] lesson
Dì 6 Kè

with [congregation] [members] [having social contact] has what
Gēn Huìzhòng Chéngyuán Láiwāng Yǒu Shénme

benefit · places
Yī·chu ? ^

even · figuring must {go through} · cross dense · forest or endure bad [weather] [we] still · are {according to}
Jiù·suàn yào chuān·guò mì·lín huò rěnshòu huái tiānqì , wǒmen hái·shi àn
constant · convention [attending] [Christ] · follower meetings [even if] life · living difficulty · subjects many
cháng·guī cānjiā Jīdū·tú jùhuì ; nàpā shēng·huó nán·tí duō ,
daily · common work · doing {tired [from ←]} [we] also {expend to limit} · power with [Christ] · follower
rì·cháng gōng·zuò léi , wǒmen yě jìn·lì gēn Jīdū·tú

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} · {elder sisters} · {younger sisters} · {each other} · {to meet} · {to associate} for · what
dì·xiōng zǐ·mèi xiāng·jù jī·ào wāng , wèi·shénme ne?
Cí bǐng guān-zhù  Shǐtú Bào’luò shuò, zài Jīdū-tú

[congregation] inside [everyone] must [each other] {be concerned about} • {pay full attention to} [Hebrews] • book

huízhòng lì dàjiā “yào bǐng guān-zhù”. ( Xībólái-shū 10:24)

Paul this [way] said was {to urge} {us} {to concern} hearts with other people {to add to} {to deepen}
Bào’luò zhè-yáng shuò, shí quǎn wǒmen guān-xīn bié-rén, jiā-shēn
towards other people’s recognition knowledge [we] {expend to limit} power {to add to} {to deepen} towards
dui bié-rén de rèn-shì. Wǒmen jìn-lǐ jiā-shēn dui

{younger brothers} • {elder brothers} • {elder sisters} • {younger sisters}’s recognition knowledge also will
di-xióng zì-mèi de rèn-shì, yè hui
generate {revealing of} have some people had overcome {into submission} [we] exactly {are facing} ‘s
fā-xiàn yǒu-xiē rèn céng kè-fú wǒmen zhèng miàndui de
hardships difficulties have ability power {to help} [us]
kūn-nan, yǒu néng-lǐ bāngzhù wǒmen.

establishes deep thick friendships [we] as one group [attend] meetings [everyone] {is not} only
Jiànli shēn-hòu yǒu-yì Wǒmen yì-qí cān jiā jú hui, dàjiā bū-jīn
mutually [acquainted] moreover even are good friends beside’s meetings [we] also [as] one group
xiāng-shí, ěrqié dōu shí hǎo pèngyou. Chū-le jū hui, wǒmen yě yì-qí
{pass the time} • {dispel [boredom]} • {participate in} have benefits [for] body {mind and heart} ‘s [activities] frequently
xiāo-qíán, cān yǒu-yí shēn-xīn de huòdōng. Chángcháng

hǎi-xiàng [having social contact] towards [us] has what benefit places [we] can learn {to be able} mutually
lái wǎng dui wǒmen yǒu shènme yì-chú ne? Wǒmen néng xuē-huí hūxiāng
joyfully {to appreciate} {add to} • deepen [each other] us between ‘s love establish deep thick ‘s friendships
xīn-shāng, jiā-shēn bǐ cǐ zhī jiān de āi, jiānli shēn-hòu de yǒu-yì.
this [way] once it dawns have people [are meeting] • [are arriving at] hardships difficulties [other] people then will
Zhè-yáng, yì-dàn yǒu rén yǔ-dào kūn-nan, qītā rén jiù hui

{a hair} not still hesitating -ly stretch - out helping hand [Proverbs] [we] with [congregation] inside
hào-bù yǒu-yú de shèn-chū yuán-shòu. (Zhēnyán 17:17) Wǒmen gèn huízhòng lǐ

[all] [members] • [have social contact] not separating males females old young this shows • clearly [we]
suǒyǒu chéng yuán lái wǎng, bù fēn nán - nǚ - lǎo - yòu, zhè biāo-míng wǒmen
certainly • solidly [each other] {are concerned about} • cherish [ ] [1 Corinthians]
què-shí “bǐ cǐ guān-huí”. (Gělínduō Qiánshū 12:25, 26)

with {are abiding by} • {are doing} [God’s] will ‘s persons being friends is most • good not • passable ‘s
Gēn zūn-xíng Shànghái zhī yì de rén zuò pèngyou, shǐ zūn-hào bù-guó de
[to completion] at Jehovah’s [Witnesses] • among you exactly can {look for} • {with results} this [kind] ‘s
le. Zài Yēhú huà Jiānzhèng rèn dāng-zhōng, nǐ jiù néng zhāo-zháo zhè-yáng de
persons thousand [ten thousand] [times] • {must not} let {any} thing obstruct • hinder you with [us]
rén, qiān-wàn bù yào rǎng rén hén shí zú’-ài nǐ gèn wǒmen
meetings {before ←} · {after ←} [with each other] [having social contact] has what benefit · places
■ Jühuì qián-hòu bǐcí láiwang yǒu shénme yì-chu ?

you make · plan what time {to come} · {to attend} meetings {to recognize} · {to know} one · [time] [ our ]
■ Ní dà-suan shénme shíhou lái cānjiā jühuì , rèn-shí yì-xià wǒmen de

[congregation]
huizhòng ?

Madagascar Norway Lebanon Italy
Mǎdájiàsǐjiā Nuówēi Libǎnèn Yìdàlì

[ 7th ] lesson
Dì 7 Kè

[ our ] meetings have what inside · contained
Wǒmen de Jühuì Yǒu Shénme Nèi-róng ? ^
early · period [Christ] · followers ' meetings {of main} · importance were [as] one · group singing · [songs] · [praying]
Zǎo-qǐ Jídū-tú de jühuì zhū-yào shì yì-qǐ chàng-shī , dǎogào,
{loudly and clearly} · reading [the] holy · Scriptures and {talking about} · [explaining] scripture · writings
lǎng-dú Shèng-jīng hé jiāng-jíe jīng-wén .

[ 1 Corinthians ] [ our ] meetings with early · period [Christ] · followers ' are very · similar (Gēilínduō Qiánshū 14:26) Wǒmen de jühuì gèn zǎo-qǐ Jídū-tú de hěn xiāng-si .
raise · provide based · on [the Bible] · 's solid · {to use} pointing · leading
Tí-gōng jǐ-yú Shèngjīng de shì-yòng zhǐ-yín

[congregations] commonly · usually at [Saturday] or [Sunday] assemble up · {to come} {to listen to} one [mw]
Huìzhòng tōng-cháng zài xīngqīliù huò xīngqījì jūjì qi·lái , lǐngtīng yí ge 30
[minutes] ' [Bible] [talk] [talk] helps listening · crowd (to understand) · clearly [the Bible] with fēnzhōng de Shèngjīng yānjīàng, yǎnjīàng bāngzhù tīng-zhōng míng-bái Shèngjīng gèn

[ our ] life · living and time · era has what involvement · relation listening · crowd will with speaker wǒmen de shēng-huó hé shí-dài yǒu shénme guān-xi , tīng-zhōng hui gèn jiāng-zhē
raise [our] teaching · guiding abilities · powers in week within [we] also Tishèng women de jiào-dào néng-lì Zài zhòu zhòng wòmen yè

[conduct] one time meeting this · [mw] meeting {is divided into} three [mw] parts [first] part is [minutes] ' jūxǐng yì ci jǔhuì, zhèi·ge jǔhuì fèn sān ge bùfen. Di-yī bùfen shì 30 fènzhòng de

[congregation] studying · scriptures class using asking · answering direction · style {moved forward} · implemented Huizhòng Yán-jíng Bān, yì wèn-dà fāng-shì jìn-xíng,

{to help} [us] {to add to} {to deepen} towards [Bible] [principles] and [prophecies] ' [understanding] [second] bàngzhù wòmen jiā-shēn dui Shèngjīng yuánzé hé yǔyán de liàojié. Di-èr bùfen shì 30 fènzhòng de Chuándào Xùnliànbān. Wòmen huì yǔ-xī Shèngjīng de yìxiē

chapters · verses {like that} · afterwards at meeting time [with each other] mutually · flow read · scriptures hearts · gotten zhāng·jié, rán·hòu zài jǔhuì shì bìcí jiào·liú dū·jìng xīn·dě.

{take hold of [next]} · -ing is training · drilling · class school · students doing simple · short 's class · room Jiē·zhe shì xùn·liàn·bān xué·shèng zuò jiān·duān de kè·táng

practice · exercises guiding · teacher will {comment on} school · students · showing · revealing {to help} liàn·xí, dǎo·shì huì pínglùn xué·shèng de bìáo·xiàn, bàngzhù school · students {to raise} · high {loudly and clearly} · reading and speaking · words' skills [1 Timothy] xué·shèng tì·gāo lǎng·dú hé jiāng·huá de jiqiào. (Tìmótài Qiánshū 4:13)

[third] part is [minutes] ' [Service Meeting] through (adv) · passing [talks] Di-sān bùfen shì 30 fènzhòng de Chuándào Gōngzuò Jǔhūi, tōng·guò yǎnjiāng,

{showings of} · models and inquiring · chats helping {us} having · effectiveness -ly {to teach} · {to instruct} shì·fān hé fāng·tán bàngzhù wòmen yǒu·xiào de jiào·dǎo

other · people [Bible] knowledge bié·ren Shèngjīng zhīshǐ.

you come [to attend] [our] meetings {then will} not diffculty see · out [these] meetings raise · provide Nǐ lái cānjiā wòmen de jǔhuì, jiù bù nán kàn·chū zhēxiē jǔhuì tǐ·gōng
Jehovah’s [Witnesses]’ meetings have what inside contained?

■ Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén de jùhuì yǒu shénme nèi-róng?

you {are making} · plan [to attend] which one [mw] meeting

■ Nǐ dà-suan cānjiā nèi yī gé jùhuì?

New · Zealand  Japan  Uganda  Lithuania
Xīn-xīlán  Ribèn  Wūgǎndá  Lìtǎowán

try {looking at}

SHISHI  KĀN

Dúdu jùhuì li yào jiāng de zǐlào, liú-yī nǐ kēyǐ cóng Shèngjīng learn · {arriving at} what solid · {to use}’s knowledge

xué-dào shénme shí-yòng de zhīshí.

[ 8th ] lesson
Dì 8  Kè

for · what [we] for meetings {very well} [dress up]
Wěi-shéńme Wǒmen Wèi Jùhuì Hǎohào Dǎban?

Jehovah’s [Witnesses] [attend] meetings times even [dress up] getting orderly · neat upright · sober you have
Yēhéhuá Jiànzhèngrén cānjiā jùhuì shí dōu dǎban de zhěng-qí duān-zhuāng, nǐ yǒu not · have from this [brochure]’s pictures · [mw] seen · out this point for · what [we] this · [so]
méi-yǒu cóng bēn cèzì de tú·piàn kàn-chū zhèi diǎn ne? Wěi-shéńme wǒmen zhè·me

[as] important · view selves’ clothes · worn [way of dressing]
zhòng·shì zìjí de yī-zhuó dǎban ne?
Biǎo-míng wòmen zhūn-zhòng Shàngdì zhūn-zhòng mèi rén
certainly solidly not will only (look at) outside appearance [1 Samuel] but is [we] assemble quē-shì bū-huí zhì kàn wài-biāo. (Sāmū'ěrjī Shàng 16:7) Dān-shì, wòmen jūjí
up · (to come) · (to worship) · [God] · times even · [with] inner feelings · heart thirst · hope towards [God] and qì-lái chóngbài Shàngdì shì, dōu zhōng-xīn kě-wàng dui Shàngdì hé
[Christ] · follower · [younger brothers] · [elder brothers] · [elder sisters] · [younger sisters] · [to express] · [to show]
Jídū-tú di-xióng zǐ-mèi biǎo-shí
respect · [assigning of weightiness] · [as] one · kind coming · (to say) · one · [person] · (going up to) · law · court · (to see)
zūn-zhòng . Yi-bān lái shuō, yì ge rén shàng fā-tǐng jiān
law · officeholder · think · certainly will · [because of] · for respecting · [assigning weightiness to] · [his] · [status] · thus fā-guān , xiāng-bì hui yīn-wei zūn-zhòng tā de shēnfen ér
leave · [attention · [on]] · self · 's · [way of dressing] · same · · [way] · [we] · meetings · times · clothes · worn · upright · sober lǚ-yì zījī de dābān . Tóng-yáng, wòmen jūhui shí yǐ-zhuó duān-zhuāng
[appropriate] · also · can · show · clearly · selves · respect · [assigning weightiness to] · tries · judges · whole · earth · 's · Lord détǐ , yě néng biǎo-míng zījī zūn-zhòng “shēn-pàn quán di de Zhǔ”
Jehovah · [God] · respect · [assigning weightiness to] · used · [to come] · [to worship] · [him] · 's · place Yēhēhuá Shàngdì, zūn-zhòng yōng-lái chóngbài tā de chūsuǒ.

[Genesis]
(Chuāngshìjī 18:25)

back · [to reflect] · out · [we] · maintain · [abide by] · 's · standards · [the Bible]
Fān-yǐng chū wòmen chǐ-shǒu de biāozhǔn Shèngjīng
admonishes · encourages · [Christ] · followers · clothes · worn · [must be] · upright · sober · back · reflecting · healthy · whole · 's · quān-miàn Jídū-tú yǐ-zhuó yào “duān-zhuāng, fān-yǐng jiān-quán de thinking well with respecting · [serving] · [God] · 's · people · this · · [mw] · identity · mutually · [to match] sīxiāng”, hào gēn jīng-fēng Shàngdì de rén zhèi-ge shēnfen xiāng-chén ·

[1 Timothy] clothes · worn · upright · sober · [is] · meaning · flavour · · ing · not · will · (put on)
(Timótái Qiānshū 2:9, 10) Yǐ-zhuó “duān-zhuāng”, yì-wēi-zhe bū-huí chuān
extravagant · luxurious · or · sexual · feeling · exposing · revealing · 's · clothes · attire · causing · people · [to fix on · [with]] · eyes
shē-huá huò xíng-gān bāo-lù de fú-zhuāng ling rén zhù-mū .

[we] · have · healthy · whole · 's · thinking · then · will · choose · [some] · beautiful · looking · [tasteful] · 's · clothing
Wòmen yǒu “jiān-quán de sīxiāng”, jì huí xuānzhè yīxiē mèi-guān dàfāng de yīfú ,
not · (will be) · clothes · worn · not · (in good order) · or · (put on) · strange · attire · bizarre · clothes · [according to] · above · related
bū-huí yǐ-zhuó bù zhēng huò chuān qī-zhuāng - yī-fú . () (diān shàng-shù
[Bible] · [principles] · coming · [to dress up] · [we] · [can] · have · numbers · many · choices · not · will · lose · away · [personal]
Shèngjīng yuānzhè lái dābān , wòmen kěyǐ yǒu xǔ-duò xuānzhé, bū-huí shǐ-qu gèrèn
style · [we] · [dress up] · getting · beautiful · looking · [appropriate] · then · not · [needing] · one · word · one · phrase · also
fēnggè. Wòmen dābān de mèi-guān détǐ , jì huí bù-yòng yí-yán - yī-yǔ yě
can glorify [God] for [our] saving · Lord [God]'s teaching increase [glory] néng “róngyào Shàngdì” “wèi wǒmen de Jiǔ-zhū Shàngdì de jiàoxùn zéng-guǎng ”.

Titus · book [1 Peter] [we] meetings times clothes · worn upright · sober [appropriate] also will (Tíduō-shū 2:10; Bídí Qiánshū 2:12) Wǒmen jūhuí shí yī-zhuó duān-zhuāng détǐ , yē hui let other · people feel · getting worshipping Jehovah is beautiful · good 's thing ràng bié-ren jué-de chóngbái Yēhēhuá shì měi-hào de shì.

[must not] [because of] · for clothes · worn thus not · dare [to arrive at] Kingdom · Hall · [to attend] meetings Búyào yīn-wei yī-zhuó ér bù-gǎn dào Wángguó Jūhuísuǒ cānjiā jūhuí .
clothes · worn only · [need to be] tidy · clean [tasteful] [appropriate] then [all right] [to completion] {do not} · [need to be] Yī-zhuó zhī-yào zhèng-jìé, làngfāng détǐ jǐu xíng le, bù-yòng {held high} · expensive or past · portion [exquisite] áng-guì huò guò-fèn kāoju .

[we] worship [God] times clothes · worn [appropriate] for · what ten · portions weighty · needed ■ Wǒmen chóngbài Shàngdì shí yī-zhuó détǐ wèi-shénme shì-fēn zhòng-yào ?

relating · to clothes · worn [way of dressing] [the Bible] has what [principles] ■ Guān-yú yī-zhuó dābān , Shèngjīng yǒu shénme yuánzé ?

Iceland Mexico Guinea Bissau Philippines
Bīngdāo Mòxīgē Jīnèiyà - Bīshào Fēilūbīn

[ 9th ] lesson
Dì 9  Kè

what · [way] · {in advance} · {to review} meetings [material] most · well Zěn·yàng Yǔ·xí Jūhuì Zīliào Zūi·hǎo ? ^

you · [if] · {are now} with Jehovah's [Witnesses] studying [the Bible] think · certainly will {in advance} · review must Nǐ rúguó zhēng gèn Yēhēhuá Jiānzhèngrén xué Shèngjīng, xiǎng-bì huì yǔ·xí yào study ·'s [material] want from meeting {to get} · {to arrive at} most · great 's benefit · places also most · well xué de zīliào . Yáo cóng jūhuì dé·dào zúi·dà de yì·chu , yē zūi-hǎo

{in advance} · {to review} meeting must {talk about} 's [material] you cultivate · {to completion} · -ed this · [mw] good yǔ·xí jūhuì yào jiāng de zīliào . Nǐ yǎng-chén·g-le zhě·ge hǎo
habit · {accustomed to} then will receive · benefits without · exhaustion
xí·guàn , jiǔ huì shòu-yì - wú-qióng .

select appropriate 's time · within and surrounding · situation you what time
Xuănzhé hēshí de shī-jǐān hé huàn-jīng Nǐ shênme shíhou

most can gather · centrally [mind] is [early] morning {compared to} · like opening · beginning work · doing
zúi néng jí-zhòng jǐngshén? Shì qǐng-chén , bǐ-rú kāi-shǐ gōng-zuò

it · before [or] evening · upon {compared to} · like children {have gone up to} · bed it · after even · figuring can · use
zhī-quàn? Háishì wán-shàng , bǐ-rú háizi shàng-chuáng zhī-hòu? Jiù-suàn kě-yǐng

's [time] [is not] much also must [think about] to · bottom can allocate · out [how much] [time] {once it} · dawns
de shǐjiàn bú duó , yě yào xiāngxiāng dào-dì néng bù-chū duōshào shǐjiàn; yǐ-dàn
decide -ed then {expend to limit} · amount not · {to require} {to let} [any] thing hinder you [in advance] · reviewing
juédìng le , jiǔ jīn-liàng bù-yāo ràng rēnhé shì fáng'ài nǐ yǔ-xí .

{look for} [mw] quiet 's [place] {turn off} {to the point of} falling away) [radio] [television] [computer] and
Zháo ge ānjīng de dīfāng , guǎn-diào shǒuyínǐ , diānshíji , diānnǎo hé

{mobile phone} etc. {so as to} · avoid dividing heart [in advance] · reviewing [before ↔] first [praying] this [can]
shǒuōi déngdēnggēi , yí-miàn fēn-xīn . Yǔ-xí qián xiān dàogào , zhè kēyǐ

can · use help you {to release} · down life · living 's vexations · worries [with] concentrating · heart [to study] [God] 's
bāngzhù nǐ fāng-xià shēng-huò de fān-nǎo , zhuān-xīn xuéxí Shàngdì de

Word [Philippians] · book
Huàyǔ. ( Féilibī-shū 4:6, 7)

mark down weighty · points {in advance} · prepare at meeting time
Huà xià zhòng-diān , yù-bèi zài jǔhuì shí

{to make} · answer first hold [article] swiftly · read one [time through] {that is} {look at} [article] 's [title]
zuò-dá Xiǎn bā wénzhāng liú-lǐn yí biàn , jí kànkan wénzhāng de tīmū,

{think about} each [mw] small · [heading] with master · subject 's involvement · relation {look at} inserted · pictures and
xiāngxiāng měi ge xiǎo-biāoti gēn zhǔ-tí de guǎn-xì , kànkan chā-tú hé
review · topics inserted · pictures and review · topics will [emphasize] [article] 's important · points
wénxǐ-tí , chā-tú hé wénxǐ-tí hui qiángdiào wénzhāng de yào-diān .

{take hold of [next]} · -ing {one by one} paragraphs read {look for} {with each other} · involved [questions] ' [answers]
Jiè-zhe zhú duān yuèdú , zhàozhào xiāng-guān wěntí de dà'ān ,

examine · {go over} reference · study scripture · writings [think about] scripture · writings what · [ways] support [article]
chá-yuē cán-kāo jīng-wén , xiāngxiāng jīng-wén zēn-yàng zhíchí wénzhāng

's discussion · points [ Acts ] {looked for [and]} · {arrived at} [answer] {after ↔} mark down [some]
de lùn-diān . (Shítù Xíngzhuàn 17:11) Zháo-dào dà'ān hòu , huà xia yīxiē
can cause you {to think} · up [answer] 's weighty · needed characters · {key points} this · [way] meeting time you then
néng shǐ nǐ xiāng-qí dà'ān de zhòng-yào zi-yān . Zhè-yàng , jǔhuì shí nǐ jiǔ
[can] raise · hand use self 's words simple · short -ly {to make} · answer [to completion]
kěyǐ jū-shǒu , yòng zhī de huà jiǎn-diān de zuò-dá le .
you each [week] even for meetings {in advance} · review {in detail} · read not · same 's [material] then [can] for
Nǐ měi xǐngqǐ dōu wèi jūhuì yǔ-xí , xi-dú bù-tóng de zǐliào , jiù kěyǐ wèi

[your] [Bible] knowledge treasure · storehouse increase wealth · treasures Matthew blessings · news

nǐ de Shèngjīng zhīshì “bǎo-kù” zēngtiān cái-bǎo . (Màitài __ Fú-yīn __ 13:51, 52)

[in order to] cultivate habit · {accustomed to} {in advance} · {to review} meetings ' [material] you [can] do what
Wèile péiyǎng xí·guàn yǔ·xí jūhuì de zǐliào , nǐ kěyǐ zuò shénme?

you [can] what · [way] do · {for it to be} · convenient at meeting time {to raise} · hand {to make} · answer
Nǐ kěyǐ zēn-yàng zuò , yí·biàn zài jūhuì shí jū·shǒu zuò·dá ?

Cambodia  Ukraine
 Jiānpǔzhài  Wūkèlán

try   {looking at}
SHISHI   KÀN

using this · {literary composition} {that which [it]} {speaks of} 's directions · methods {in advance} · review
Yòng běn·wén suǒ shuō de fāng·fǎ , yǔ-xí

[The Watchtower] study · investigation class or [congregation] studying · Scriptures class ' [material]
Shǒuwàngtái  Yán·jiǔ Bān huò Huìzhòng Yán·jīng bān de zǐliào .

{do not} · hinder requesting [Bible] [teacher] {to help} · {[with] busyness} {in advance} · {to prepare} at meeting
Bù·fáng qǐng Shèngjīng láoshǐ bāng·máng , yǔ-běi zài jūhuì

[do in] return · {to answer} one [mw] [question]
shí huí·dá yí ge wèntí .

[10th] lesson
Dì 10  Kè

[family] worship is what
“Jiātíng Chóngbài” Shì Shénme? ^
from [ancient times] [since] Jehovah one straight [has hoped] each [mw] [family] [every one] can allocate out
Zì-gū yǐlái, Yēhēhuá yì-zhī xiàngwàng méi ge jiā-tīng dōu néng bō-chū

[time] [to bind] [to consolidate] with him [as well as] family · persons involvements · relations [Deuteronomy]
shǐjiān gōng-gū gēn tā yǐjí jiā-rén de guān-xi. (Shèngmíngjī 6:6, 7)

{because of} · this Jehovah's [Witnesses] each [week] even place · arrange [time] [to conduct] [family] worship
Yīn-cǐ, Yēhēhuá Jiànzhèngrn méi xíngqì dōu àn-pái shǐjiān jǔxīng jiā-tīng chóngbài,
also exactly · is entire family's persons at light · relaxed 's spirit · atmosphere under roots · {according to}
yè jiù-shí zhēng jiǎ rén zài qīng-sōng de qì-fēn xīa, gēn-jū
family · persons ' needs discussing [some] [Bible] [material] you [if] alone · reside also [can] place · arrange
jiā-rén de xūyào tào-lùn yǐxī Shèngjīng zǐliào. Nǐ rúguò dú-jū , yě kěyǐ àn-pái
one [mw] [time] [to drill into] · [to study] self · selected 's [Bible] lesson · subject [making use of] · this
yí shì shǐjiān zuān-yán zì-xuān de Shèngjīng kē-tí , jiè-cǐ

{[to draw] close to} [God]
qīnjīn Shàngdì.

{[to draw] close to} Jehovah 's time · within [you [plural]} must {[draw] close to} [God]
Qīnjīn Yēhēhuá de shǐ-jīān “Nǐ men yào qīnjīn Shàngdì,
[God] then will {[draw] close to} [you [plural]} James · book [we] study · read [the Bible] [in detail] [look at]
Shàngdì jiù hui qīnjīn nǐmen.” (Yàqì-shū 4:8) Wǒmen yán-dú Shèngjīng, xǐ-kàn
Jehovah 's special · qualities and doings · acts then can towards him have more deep 's recognition · knowledge
Yēhēhuá de tè-zhī hé zuò-wéi, jiù néng dui tā yǒu gèng shēn de rén-shì.
opening · beginning each week [family] worship 's one [mw] simple direction · method is first [as] one · group
Kāi-shǐ méi zhōu jiā-tīng chóngbài de yí ge jiān-dān fāng-fǎ shì, xiān yī-qí
{loud and clear} · reading [the Bible] [compared to] · like {loud and clear} · reading each week [Theocratic Ministry School]
láng-dú Shèngjīng, bì-rú láng-dú méi zhōu Chuándào Xūnliǎnbān
selected · {to read} 's scripture · writings family · persons [can] [in turns] · flow {loudly and clearly} · {to read}
xuǎn-dú de jīng-wén ; jiā-rén kěyǐ lún-liú láng-dú,
{like that} · afterwards say from scripture · writings learned · {arrived at} what
rán-hòu shuōshuo cóng jīng-wén xué-dào shénme.

{[to bind] · [to consolidate]} [family] 's time · within entire family's persons [as] one · group
Gōng-gū jiā-tīng de shǐ-jīān Zhēng jiā rén yī-qí

study · read [the Bible] husbands' · wives' feelings · emotions {will be} more good fathers · mothers and
yán-dú Shèngjīng, fū-fū gǎn-qīng hui gèng hào, fū-mǔ hé
sons · daughters also [will be] more close [family] worship should be pleasing · happy 's amply · [full with]
ěr-nǚ yě hui gèng qīnmi. Jiā-tīng chóngbài yǐnggāi shì yú-kùài de, chōng-mǎn
fusing · harmoniously 's spirit · atmosphere be one week at · within [everyone] all hotly · eagerly expects · awaits
róng-qìa de qì-fēn , shì yí zhōu dāng-zhōng dājiǎ dōu rè-qìě qì-dài
' time · scene fathers · mothers [can] roots · [according to] sons · daughters ' years · ages choose [some] with
de shí-guǎng. Fù-mǔ kěyǐ gēn-jū èr-nǚ de nián-líng , xuānzé yǐxī gēn
sons · daughters have (corresponding to) · [selves] involvement · relation 's words · subjects (compared to) · like
er-nü yóu qiě-shēn guān-xi de huà-tí , bǐ-rú

what · [way] (to respond to) · (to hand sth. over to) at learning · school met · [arrived at] 's [problem] not · hindering
zēn-yàng yíng-fu zài xué-xiào yǔ-dào de nántí , bū-fáng

referencing · studying [The Watchtower] and [Awake] 's [articles] [you [plural]] also [may] [as] one · group
cān-kāo Shòuwàngtái hé Jingxing! de wélǐngzhǎng. Nǐmén yè kěyǐ yí-qí

doing · exercise meetings must sing 's [songs] [family] worship concludes · (gets tied up) (after ---) [everyone]
liàn-xí jūhuì yào chăng de shīgē. Jiàntíng chóngbài jié-shù hòu , dàjiɑ

[may] eat some tea · refreshments
dǐ yì chī xiè chá-dǐɑn .

[jiàntíng chóngbài] is one (section of) precious · valuable time · scenery can help family within [all]
jiàntíng chóngbài shí yì duàn bàn-guǐ shí-guāng , néng bāngzhù jiā zhōng suǒyǒu

persons all (to like) · (to love) [God] 's Word [you [plural]] each [week] [conduct] [family] worship
rén dōu xī-ài Shàngdì de Huàyǔ. Nǐmén méi xìngqǐ jǐnxìng jiàntíng chóngbài,

[wills certainly] (be covered by) [God] greatly granting blessings [Psalm]
bǐ méng Shàngdǐ dàdà cǐ fú . (Shèpiān 1:1–3)

for · what [we] place · arrange [time] [to conduct] [family] worship

• Wēi-shēnme wǒmén ān-pái shījǐān jǐnxìng jiàntíng chóngbài?

[jiàntíng chóngbài] times fathers · mothers [can] what · [ways] cause entire family's persons all

• Jūnxìng jiàntíng chóngbài shí , fù-mǔ kěyǐ zēn-yàng líng zhēng jiā rén dōu

happy · in · it · inside
lè-zài-qí·zhōng ?

try {looking at}

SHISHI KAN

ask [congregation] inside 's people what · [ways] [to conduct] [family] worship separately · outside
Wénwen huizhōng li de rén zēn-yàng jǐnxìng jiàntíng chóngbài. Líng-wài ,

{look at} [Kingdom] [Hall] has what [published] · things [can] use · (to come) (to teach) · (to guide)
kānkàn Wángguó Jūhúsūò yǒu shènme chūbān-wù , kēyǐ yòng-lái jiào-dào

[your] children (to recognize) · (to know) Jehovah
ní de hálí jiù-shǐ Yēhēhuá.
[11th] lesson

Dì 11  Kè

for · what [we] [attend] large · assemblies
Wèi·shénme Wǒmen Cānjiā Dà·huì  ?

inserted · pictures within 's people [how] [happy] for · what because · for [they] exactly · {are now}
Chà-tú zhōng de rén duō kǎixin ! Wèi·shénme ne? Yīn-wéi tāmén zhèng-zài
[attending] Jehovah's [Witnesses] [are conducting] 's large · assembly in ancient · era [God] 's
cānjiā Yēhēhuá Jiānzhènggrén júxǐng de dà·huì . Zài gǔ-dài , Shàngdì de
servant · persons {according to} [his] instructions one year three times [conducted] large·type assemblies
pú-rén àn tā de fēnfu yì nián sān cì júxǐng dà·xíng jīhuì .
[Deuteronomy] current · [day] [we] also thirst · hope [to attend] large · assemblies with numbers many
(Shēnmíngjì 16:16) Jīntiān , wǒmen yè kē-wàng cānjiā dà·huì , gēn xūxū - duōduō
's {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {elder sisters} · {younger sisters} joyfully · {to gather} · one · [nw] [we]
de di·xióng zī·mèi huān-jǔ-yì·tiáng . Wǒmen
each · year [conduct] three times large · assemblies separated · differentiated are as · {scheduled time} one [day] 's
měi-nián júxǐng sān cì dà·huì , fēn-bié shì wéi·qī yì tiān de
[circuit] special · distinct large · assembly two [days] ' [circuit] large · assembly and three [days] ' district
fēnqū tè·bié dà·huì , liǎng tiān de fēnqū dà·huì hé sān tiān de qūyǔ
large · assembly [attending] large · assemblies towards [us] has what benefit · places
dà·huì . Cānjiā dà·huì dui wǒmen yǒu shénme yì-chú ne?

bind · consolidate [ our ] {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} group · body ancient · era
Gōng·gù wǒmen de di·xióng tuán·tǐ Gǔ·dài

Israelite · people in congregated · multitudes assembled 's times [praised] Jehovah un-usually joyful [we]
Yīsèlí·rén "zài hūi·zhòng jǔjī de shīhòu" zànmiē Yēhēhuá , fēi·cháng xīlè ; wǒmen
in large · assemblies inside {as one} · together worship [God] also un-usually joyful [Psalm]
zài dà·huì li yì·tóng chōngbài Shàngdì , yē fēi·cháng xīlè . (Shìpiān 26:12; 111:1)

large · assemblies let [us] have opportunities with [other] [congregations] and lands · regions ' Jehovah's
Dà·huì ràng wǒmen yǒu jīhuì gēn qītā huìzhòng hé dì·qū de Yēhēhuá

[Witnesses] {each other} · {to meet} and [associate] midday · [at ←] [everyone] at large · assembly
Jiānzhènggrén xiāng·jù hé jiāowáng . Wǔ·jiān dàjiā zài dà·huì
bind · consolidate [us]  with [God] 's involvement · relation ancient · era

Gōng-gù wōmen gēn Shàngdì de guàn-xì Gǔ-dài

{large · assemblies} [together] [meals] [can] recognize · know more numerous new

friends [Acts] in large · assemblies inside [we] personally · bodily [personally] · {experience} pénghuo. (Shītú Xíngzhuàn 2:42) Zài dà·huì li, wōmen qīn-shēn tǐ-yàn

{arriving at} entire · {mv} (younger brothers) · {elder brothers} group · body abundantly · overflow-ing love this love dào " zhèng·gé di·xióng tuán-tí ” yàng-yi-zhe ài, zhè ài makes whole world · extent 's {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} · {elder sisters} · {younger sisters} united · formed

shǐ quán shí·jiè de di·xióng zǐ·mèi tuán·jié -

[in union [as]] · one [ 1 Peter ] hé-yī . (Bǐdī Qǐánshū 2:17)

bind · consolidate [us]  with [God] 's involvement · relation ancient · era

Gōng-gù wōmen gēn Shàngdì de guàn-xì Gǔ-dài

{large · assemblies} [together] [meals] [can] recognize · know more numerous new

friends [Acts] in large · assemblies inside [we] personally · bodily [personally] · {experience} pénghuo. (Shītú Xíngzhuàn 2:42) Zài dà·huì li, wōmen qīn-shēn tǐ-yàn

{arriving at} entire · {mv} (younger brothers) · {elder brothers} group · body abundantly · overflow-ing love this love dào " zhèng·gé di·xióng tuán-tí ” yàng-yi-zhe ài, zhè ài makes whole world · extent 's {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} · {elder sisters} · {younger sisters} united · formed

shǐ quán shí·jiè de di·xióng zǐ·mèi tuán·jié -

[in union [as]] · one [ 1 Peter ] hé-yī . (Bǐdī Qǐánshū 2:17)
Large assemblies for what makes people joyful happy?
- Cānjiā dà-huí wèi-shénme rén huàn-xǐ?

You can get what benefit places?
- Nǐ cānjiā dà-huí kěyǐ dé-dào shénme yì-chù?

Mexico  Germany  Botswana  Nicaragua  Italy
Mòxīgē  Dé-guó  Bócīwànà  Níjiālāguā  Yídǎlì

Try {looking at}

SHISHI  KĀN

If you want {to advance} · one step {to recognize} · {to know} [our]
Rúguó nǐ xiāng jǐn-yí-bù rèn-shì wǒmen de

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} group · body please come {to attend} large · assembly {your} [Bible]
dì-xióng tuán·tǐ qǐng lái cānjiā dà-huí . Nǐ de Shèngjīng

{teacher} [can] give you {to look at} {previous} one [mw] large · assembly 's programme · list {to let} you
lǎoshī kěyǐ gěi nǐ kānkàn shàng yì ge dà-huí de jiémù-biǎo , ràng nǐ

{know} large · assemblies 's contents hold {next} one [mw] large · assembly 's days {scheduled times} and
zhīdào dà-huí de nèiróng . Bǎ xià yì ge dà-huí de rì-qī hé

{land} · point {to record} at monthly · calendar upon {expend to limit} · amount {to come} {to attend}
dì-diàn ji zài yuè·lì shàng, jīn·liàng lái cānjiā .

[12th] lesson
Dì 12  Kè

[we] what · [ways] proclaim · publicize [God] 's [Kingdom]
Wǒmen Zěn·yàng  Xuān·yáng Shàngdì de Wángguó? ^

Jesus {went from} · world before {not} · long said this [kingdom] 's good news {will be} spread · everywhere
Yēsū qù·shì qián bù·jǐu , shuō: “Zhè wángguó de hào xiāoxi huì chuán·biàn


Matthew blessings · news (Màitái Fú·yín 24:14) Zěn-yàng cái néng bā Shàngdì Wángguó de hào xiăoxi.

(to spread) · everywhere whole · globe direction method exactly is (to follow) Jesus at earth upon time 's
chuan-biān quán-qù ne? Făng-fā jiù-shì gēnsuí Yěsū zài dì-shang shí de
doing · ways Luke blessings · news zuò-fā . (Lùjiā Fú·yín 8:1)

Matthew blessings · news (Màitái Fú·yín 10:11–13; Shítú Xíngzhuàn 5:42; 20:20) Gōngyuán 1 shīji , chuán-jiāng
good [news] 's persons even received · assigning to (pointed to) · set 's [territories] (to spread) · way
hào xiăoxi de rén dōu fēng-pāi dào zhī-dìng de diqū chuán-dào .

Matthew blessings · news (Màitái Fú·yín 10:5, 6; Gēlǐnduō Hōushū 10:13) Jīn-tiān , wŏmen de chuán-dào
work · doing also has system has [organization] ly (moves forward) · (is implemented) each (flock of) [congregation]
gōng-zú yé yŏu xītōng, yǒu zǔzhī de jīn-xīng , měi qún huízhōng

everyone) received · assigning in certain [mw] (pointed to) · set 's [territory] (to spread) · way this · [way] [we] then
dōu fēng-pāi zài mòu ge zhī-dìng de diqū chuán-dào . Zhè-yàng, wŏmen jiù
can complete · accomplish Jesus (turned over to) · (gave to) [us] 's appointed · task to people · multitude
néng wăn-chéng Yěsū jiāo-gēi wŏmen de rén-wu , "xiăng mǐn-zhǒng
(to spread) · way penetrating · (to bottom) · [day] · witnessing] [Acts]
chuán-dào , chè-dí zuò jiānzhèng". (Shítú Xíngzhuàn 10:42)

Matthew blessings · news (Màitái Fú·yín 4:1; Yuēhàn Fú·yín 4:5–15) Jīn-tiān , zhí-yào qìngkuàng
allows · (to be possible) [we] also at public · multitude (gathering areas) · places to people spread · way perhaps
xǔ-kě , wŏmen yě zài gōng-zhòng chāng-suǒ xiāng rén chuán-dào, huò
is at streets upon or is at business [territories] or is at public · parks [we] also
shí zài jiē shàng, huò shí zài shāngyè diqū , huò shí zài gōng-yuán. Wŏmen yě
through (adv) · passing [telephone] proclaim · publicize good [news] simultaneously also grasp opportunities with
tōng-guò diànhuà xuān-yáng hào xiăoxi, bīng-qǐ báwò jīhui gēn

universally · heaven · under to [all] nations · groups (to do) [witnessing] (arrived at) · time end · conclusion then will
pu-tiān-xiá , duì suǒyǒu guò-zú zuò jiānzhèng; dào-shí zhōng-jìé jiù hui

come · arrive Matthew blessings · news what · [way] then can hold [God's] [Kingdom] 's good [news]
lái-dào . " (Màitái Fú·yín 24:14) Zěn-yàng cái néng bā Shàngdì Wángguó de hào xiăoxi.
you will with whom (speak of) [God’s] [Kingdom] ’s good [news] (talk about) [God’s] [Kingdom] with [his]
Nǐ hui gèn shéi shuōshuō Shàngdì Wángguó de hǎo xiǎoxi, jiǎngjiǎng Shàngdì Wángguó gěn tā de
(not yet) · come has what involvement · relation this · [mw] good [news] for people brings · (to come) hope
wèi-lái yǒu shénme guān-xi ? Zhèi·ge hǎo xiǎoxi wèi rén dài-lái xiāwàng,
must (to the limit) · quickly · tell other · people
yào jǐn·kuài gàosù bié·rén !

what · good [news] · must be widely as proclaimed · publicized
Shénme “hǎo xiǎoxi” bǐxū guāng wèi xuān·yǎng ?

Jehovah’s [Witnesses] at spreading · way side · face what · [ways] imitate · {take as a model} Jesus
Yēhéhuá Jiānzhèngrén zài chuán·dào fāng·miàn zěn·yàng xiǎo·fǎ Yēsù?

Spain  Belarus  {Hong Kong}  Peru
Xībānyá  Bái’élúosī  Xiānggāng  Bìlū

[ 13th ] lesson
Dì 13   Kè
[pioneers] are {pointing to} what persons
“Xiānqū” Shi Zhi Shénme Rén ?

[pioneer] this [mw] word often {is used} {to come} {to point to} first go -ers for other people open road “Xiānqū” zhēi ge cǐ chángcháng yǒng-lái zhī xiān-xíng-zhē, wèi bié-rén kāi-lù
's persons Jesus exactly was one [mw for person] [pioneer] because for he received dispatching to earth upon de rén. Yěsū jiù-shí yí wèi xiānqū, yīn-wei tā fēng chãi dâo di-shang
{to grasp} {to do} spreading way appointed task for people {to open} {to open up} getting saved 's route way zhǐ-xíng chuán-dâo rên-wu, wèi rén kāi-pì dé-jiū de tū-jìng,
{to cause} people {to get} eternal life Matthew blessings news current [day] Jehovah's Witnesses shí rén dé yǒng-shēng. (Màitài Fúyīn 20:28) Jīn-tiān, Yěhēhuá Jiànzhèngrén
{are following} Jesus {expend limit} {to} power to people {to spread} way {to help} people {to become} as gēnsuǐ Yěsū, jīn-lí xiàng rén chuán-dâo, bāngzhù rén chéng-wéi
[apply] {to be} [pioneers] shēnqǐng zuò “xiānqū”.

full duties spreading way [one engaged in the field] each [mw] Jehovah's Witnesses {every one} is Quán-zhí chuán-dâo-yuán Měi ge Yěhēhuá Jiànzhèngrén dōu shí
spreads {speaks of} [God's] [Kingdom] good [news] ' [publisher] but is have some persons in order chuán-jìāng Shàngdì Wàngguó hào xiāoxí de chuándáoyuán. Dān-shí yǒu-xiē rén wéile
{to be} regular rules {pioneers} [with] engraved intention have placed {have arranged} selves life living each zuǒ zhèng-guī xiānqū, kě-yí ān-pái zìjǐ de shēng-huó, méi
month {to use} [hours] {to spread} way them among not few persons choose {to use} comparatively little yuè yǒng 70 xiāoshí chuán-dâo; qí-zhōng bù-shāo rén xuânzé yǒng jiào shāo
{to do} {spread} {work} {to} {spread} {work} for living separately outside have some persons accept shí-jīān gōng-zúo móu-shēng. Lìng-wâi, yǒu-xiē rén jiēshǒu
appointment dispatching {to be} special distinct {pioneers} {arrive at} need demand great 's lands regions wèi-pâi zuò tè-bié xiānqū, dào xǔ-qíú dâ de di-qū
{to serve} {to apply themselves} each month most few using [hours] {to spread} way {pioneers} willingly pass fú-wú, méi yuè zhi-shāo yóng 130 xiāoshí chuán-dâo. Xiānqū gânyuán guó
simple plain 's life living deeply believe Jehovah {will certainly} provide grant life living {that which [it]} needs jiān-pù de shēng-huó, shēn-xín Yěhēhuá bì gōng-yìng shēng-huó suǒ xǔ.
Matthew blessings news [1] spreading way [ones engaged in the field] [if] (Màitài Fúyīn 6:31–33; Tímótài Qiánshū 6:6–8) Chuán-dâo-yuán rúguó
not can full duties spread way but in certain [mw] month portion can use or [hours] bù-nâng quán-zhí chuán-dâo, dàn zâi mòu ge yuè-fèn kěyí yìng 30 hú 50 xiāoshí
chuán-dào, jiū kěyǐ zài gāi yuè shēnqǐng zuò fū-zhù xiānqū.

Ai Shàngdì yě ài bié-ren Xiāng Yēsū yī-yàng, wōmen

leave attention to current [day] numbers many people extremely need (to recognize) (to know) [God] and [his]
lí-yì dào jīn tiān xǔ-duō rén jí xū rén-shì Shàngdì hé tā de

will Mark blessings news [we] possess ' [Bible] knowledge can let [them] [know] zhīyì. (Mākē, Fú-yīn 6:34) Wōmen yōngyōu de Shēngjīng zhīshi, néng ràng tāmen zhīdào what [way] at current [day] (to live) getting happy certainly believe [the Bible]'s [prophecies] [will certainly]
zēn-yàng zài jīn tiān huó de kuāilè, quē-xīn Shēngjīng de yúyán bì

solidly appear towards [the] (not yet) come (fill up) (hearts [with]) hope [pioneers] love other people [so]
shí-xiān, dui wèi-lái mān-huái xīwàng. Xiānqū ài bié-ren, suǒyǐ

(with) happy intention use large [amounts of] time within and spirit power (to help) other people
lè-yì yòng dà liàng shí-jīān hé jīng lǐ bāngzhù bié-ren

{to recognize} {to know} [God's] [Kingdom]'s good [news] Matthew blessings news
rén-shì Shàngdì Wángguó de hào xiǎoxī. (Máitái, Fú-yīn 22:39; [1 Thessalonians] [pioneers] this [way] do [because of [this]] thus towards [God] more have
Tiēsāluōníljīa Qiánshū 2:8) Xiānqū zhè-yàng zuò, yīn'ér dui Shàngdì gèng yǒu

believing hearts with him more [(draw close)] selves also {are more} happy [Acts]
xin xīn, gēn tā gèng qīn qīn, zǐ jī yě gèng kuāilè. (Shítú Xīngzhuan 20:35)

[pioneers] {pointing to} 's are what persons

■ Xiānqū zhī de shí shènme rén?

for {what have} some persons will be [pioneers] full duties to people spread way

■ Wēi shènme yǒu xiè rén hui zuò xiānqū, quán zhī xiàng rén chuán-dào?

Canada (one after another) households (one by one) doors spreading way {presiding over} running
Jiānátà Ai:jī - zhū-hù chuán-dào Zhū-chí

[Bible] study · investigation studying · reading [the Bible]
Shēngjīng yán-jù Yán-dú Shēngjīng

[pioneers] [may] [attend] 's training · drilling · classes
XIĀNQŪ KÉYĪ CĀNJIĀ DE XÜN-LIĀN-BĀN

{conform with} qualifications · standards ' regular · rules [pioneers] [may] [attend] as · (scheduled time) two
Hé zì-gé de zhēng-guǐ xiānqū kěyí cānjiā wéi-qī liàng
weeks | pioneer | training | drilling | class | [single] | 's | pioneer | (younger brothers) | (elder brothers) | [if] |

zhōu de Xiānqū  Xūn-liàn-bān . Dūshēn de xiānqū  dī-xióng  rúguó

{accord with} qualifications · standards  {also are}  {with}  willingness · intention  {to receive} · assigning to

fūhē  zǐ-gé  , yòu  yuān-yì  fèng-pái  dào

need · demand great  's  {places}  {to spread} · way  then  {may}  report  {to attend}  as  ·  {scheduled time}  two  [mw]
xū-qùi  dà  de  dífāng  chuán-dào  , jìu  kěyí  bào  dú  wéi-qǐ  liàng  ge

month  's  [single]  {younger brothers}  ·  {elder brothers}  |  [Bible]  study · class  |  [Christ] · follower  |  [couples]

[if]  {accord with} qualifications · standards  then  {may}  report  {to attend}  [Christ] · follower  |  [couples]
rúguó  fūhē  zǐ-gé  , jìu  kěyí  bào  dú  Jīdū-tú  Fūfū

[Bible] study · class  through (adv) · passing  [these] cultivations · instructions  [pioneers]  can
Shèngjīng Yánxí-bān .  Tóng-guò  zhéxiē  péi-xūn  , xiānqū  néng

penetrating · (to bottom)  complete · accomplish  selves  ·  duties · tasks  [ 2 Timothy  ]

“  chè-dì  wán-chéng  [ zǐjì ]  de  zhī-wù ”.  (Tímótài Hōushū  4:5)

[14th] lesson
Dì  14  Kè

[  missionaries  ]  are  {pointing to}  [which]  persons

“Tèpài Chuándàoyuán”  Shì Zhǐ  Něixiē  Rén  ?  ^

[if]  [could]  you  [(with] willling)  not  [with] willling · intention  {to leave}  ·  [clear of]  family  ·  [native place]  and
Rúguó  kěyǐ  , nǐ  yuān  bù  yuān-yì  lí-kāi  jiā-xiāng  hé

[family members]  {to arrive at}  outside · lands  {to proclaim}  ·  {to publicize}  [God's]  [Kingdom]  's  good  [news]
qīnrén  ,  dào  wài-dì  xuān-yáng  Shàngdì  Wángguó  de  hǎo  xiāoxī  ne?

number · in · thousands · counted  's  Jehovah's  [Witnesses]  already  ·  {went through [and]}  used  this  [kind]  's
Shù-yī-qīán-jī  de  Yěhéhuá  Jiānzhèngrén ,  yǐ-jíng  yòng  zhě-yàng  de
doing · moving  {to come}  {to show} · clearly  selves  '  heart · voices  I  {am at}  {here}  please  dispatch  me
xing-dòng  lái  biāo-míng  zījī  de  xīn-shēng : “Wǒ  zài  zhēli!  Qǐng  chāiqiǎn  wǒ!”

Isaiah · book  [they]  [with] willling · intention  this  [way]  do  are  imitating  ·  {taking as a model}  had · history  ·  [since]
(Yīsài-yā-shū  6:8)  Támén  yuàn-yì  zhě-yàng  zuò ,  shì  xiǎo-fā  yǒu-shī-ýllái

most great  's  [  missionary  ]  Jesus  [Christ]  John  blessings · news
zui wèidà de tèpài chuándàoyuán Yēsū  Jīdū .  (Yuēhān  Fū-yǐn  7:29)
come · to earth · upon · to reside in · people at · among · although · ly · he · [saw] · numbers · many not · lái-dào · di-shang · zhù zài · zui-rén · dăng-zhōng. Sū-rán tā kǎn-dào xū-duò bù
just · correct · s · things yet · not · had · tried · planned · to reform · society · he · [with] · concentrating · heart · grasped · did · gōng-zhēng · de · shì · què · méi-yǒu · shí-tù · gāi-gē · shè-huí. Tā · zhūan-xīn · zhǐ-xīng
{to proclaim} · {to publicize} · {God's} · {Kingdom} · s · good · [news] · this · [mw] · sending · command · because · for · " · xuān-yáng · Shàngdì · Wángguó · de · hào · xiǎo-xi · zhèi-ge · shǐ-míng · , · yīn-wei
this · [mw] · {Kingdom} · is · {to solve} · {to decide} · world · upon · difficulty · subjects · only · one · direction · method · zhèi-ge · Wángguó · shì · jiē-jué · shi-shàng · nán-tí · de · wēi-yī · fāng-fā .

Luke · blessings · news · Jehovah's · Witnesses · among · s · missionaries · even · take · Jesus · as · (Lǔjīa · Fú-yín · 4:43) · Yēhēhuá · Jiānzhèng-rén · zhōng · de · tà-pèi · chuándàoyuán · dōu · yí · Yēsū · wéi · [good · example] · bāngyàng · .

have · self · me · [sacrificing] · s · spirit · missionaries · receive · assigning · {to go to} · Yǒu · zì-wǒ · xīshēng · de · jīngshén · Tà-pèi · chuándàoyuán · fēng-pài · qū · s · places · possibly · with · [them] · originally · came · {to reside in} · s · places · are · very · not · [of] · one · [kind] · they · de · difang · kēnèng · gèn · tāmen · yuan-lái · jūzhu · de · difang · hěn · bù · yì-yàng · , · tāmen
must · have · ability · power · {to fit} · {to respond · according · to} · [there] · s · life · living · [culture] · weather · condition · and · bīxū · yǒu · nèng-lí · shì-yíng · nǎi · de · shēng-huó · wén-huá · qì-lòu hé · drinks · food · missionaries · often · must · learn · another · one · [type · of] · language · speech · well · with · yīn-shí · . · Tà-pèi · chuándàoyuán · cháng-cháng · yào · xué-xi · líng · yì · zhōng · yǔ-yán · , · hào · gèn · {at · that} · land · people · [to make] · channel · communicate · (going · to) · contrarily · far · s · lands · regions · {to · spread} · way · dāng-di-rén · gōu-tóng · . · Qù · piān-yuán · de · dì-qū · chuán-dào · times · they · possibly · must · use · simple · crude · s · [transportation] · [means] · missionaries · must · shí · , · tāmen · kēnèng · yào · yòng · jiān-lòu · de · jiāo-tōng · gōngjù · . · Tà-pèi · chuándàoyuán · bīxū · true · heartedly · {be · concerned · about} · love · spreading · way · territories · inside · s · people · {only · then} · can · make · out · zhēn-xīn · guān’-ài · chuán-dào · dǐ · de · rén · , · cái · néng · zuò · chū · above · related · [various · types · of] · sacrifices · shàng-shù · zhōngzhòng · xīshēng · .
receive · good · s · cultivation · instruction · very · many · Jehovah's · Witnesses · at · Jiēshòu · liánghāo · de · péi-xùn · Hěn · duō · Yēhēhuá · Jiānzhèng-rén · zài · become · as · missionaries · it · before · even · [arrive · at] · [Watchtower] · Gilead · [Bible] · learning · school · chéng-wéi · tà-pèi · chuándàoyuán · zhī-quán · dōu · dào · Shǒu-wàngtái · Jǐlè · Shēngjīng · Xué-xiào · [to · attend] · one · [mw] · as · {scheduled · time} · five · [mw] · months · lessons · procedure · this · [mw] · lessons · procedure · will · cānjiā · yī · ge · wèi-qí · wǔ · ge · yuè · de · kē-chéng · . · Zhēi-ge · kē-chéng · hui · bind · consolidate · they · towards · Jehovah · [the · Bible] · and · [God's] · [organization] · s · believing · hearts · gōng-gù · tāmen · dui · Yēhēhuá · Shēngjīng · hé · Shàngdì · zūzhī · de · xīn-xīn · .
[Proverbs] lessons procedure also will help them to cultivate missionaries

(Zhèn' yǎn 3:5, 6) Zhèi· ge kē· chéng yè hui bāngzhù tāmen péiyăng tèpái chuándàoyuán

{that which [they]} need 's [Christ] follower special qualities simultaneously also raise [ their ] teaching guiding

suǒ xū de Jīdū-tú tè· zhì , bìng· qié tíshēng tāmen de jiào· dāo

[level] {to cause} [them] {to be able} more well -ly [to teach] other people [to learn] [the Bible]

shūpíng, shì tāmen néng gèng hǎo de jiào bié· ren xué· xiǎo Shèngjīng.

lessons procedure concludes [gets tied up] [after ←] [they] [will be] more [up to] undertaking [witnessing]

Kè· chéng jié· shù hòu , tāmen hui gèng shèng· rèn jiàngzhèng

work· doing [with] one· heart spreading good [news] straight· to earth's· extremity

[Acts ] gōng· zuò , yì· xīn chuán hào xiāoxi " zhī· dào dì· jǐ " . (Shītū Xīngzhùăn 1:8)

must possess [be equipped with] what [conditions]

Tèpái chuándàoyuán yāo jú· bēi shénme tiáojiān ?

what lessons procedure exclusively for [ missionaries ] thus [is set up]

Shénme kē· chéng zhūān wèi tèpái chuándàoyuán ér shè ?

[U.S.A.] · nation Gilead learning· school {New York} Patterson Panama

Měi· guó Jīlì Xué· xiào Nǐyuē Pâtésèn Bănámá

Gilead learning· school {caused to become} · accomplished {makes proud} · people
Jīlì Xué· xiào CHÉNG· JIÙ JIÀO· RÉN !

translated {to be} Gilead 's Hebrew· language word contains· has [to do] [witnessing] 's meaning· thought

Yì zuò " Jīlì " de Xībólái· yǔ cí , hán· yǒu zuò jiàngzhèng de yī· sì .

from year [since] Gilead learning· school cultivate· instruct · -ed {more than ←} [mw]

Zì 1943 nián yǐlái , Jīlì Xué· xiào pèi· xùn· le 8000 duō ge

[ missionaries ] [they] in largely· approximately [mw] lands· regions to numbers many
tèpái chuándàoyuán, tāmen zài dà· yuē 200 ge di· qū xiàng xūxū · duōduō

people {have done} [witnessing] achieved · accomplishments {make proud} · people example· like
rén zuò jiàngzhèng, chéng· jiǔ jiào· rēn . Li· rú ,

[ missionaries ] most· first [arrived at] Peru time {at that} · land not · had [congregations] but
tèpái chuándàoyuán zui· chū dàdá Bìlǔ shí, dǎng· di méi· yǒu huìzhòng , dàn

present· at has [flocks of] [congregations] [ missionaries ] just opened· began in Japan
xiān· zài yǒu 1255 qūn huìzhòng ; tèpái chuándàoyuán gāng kǎi· shí zài Ribèn

{to spread} · way time {at that} · land 's Jehovah's [Witnesses] not · {enough for} [mw] but present· at
chuán· dào shí, dǎng· di de Yēhēhuá Jiàngzhèngrēn bù· zú 10 ge , dàn xiān· zài
[15th] lesson
Dì 15  Kè

[congregation]’s [elders] what [ways] for [us]
Huizhòng de Zhăngláo Zēn-yàng Wèi Wǒmen

serve · {apply themselves}
Fú·wù  ? ^

[Christ] · follower [congregation] in [century] became · established {after ←} had · some {conformed with} Jìdū·tú huizhòng zài 1 shíjì chéng·lì hòu , yǒu·xiē hé
qualifications · standards ’ {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} [got] appointed {to be} [overseers] [elders]
zhī·gē de dì·xiōng bèi wěirèn zuò jiāndū (zhăngláo),
{to herd} · {to provide for} [God] ’s [congregation] current · [day] Jehovah’s [Witnesses] {are also}
“ mǔ·yáng Shàngdì de huizhòng ”; jīn·tiān , Yēhéhuá Jiānzhèngrén yè

[one] · [way] [Acts] [our] [elders] all [voluntarily] for [congregation] yí·yàng . (Shītú Xīngzhuàn 20:28) Wǒmen de zhăngláo dōu yìwú wèi huizhòng
serve · {apply themselves} {do not} · have salary · payment [they] are become · [mature] ’s [Christ] · followers deeply fú·wù , méi·yǒu xīn·chóu . Tāmen shì chéng·shú de Jīdū·tú , shēn
love [God] in [congregation] within take · [lead] [elders] herd · {provide for} [congregation] not being out · from ài Shàngdì , zāi huizhòng zhōng dài·tóu . Zhăngláo mǔ·yáng huizhòng “bú shì chū·yú
{acting against own will} · {forcing oneself} {but rather} being out · from happy · intention not being {because of} for miàn·qiāng , ér shì chū·yú lè·yì , bú shì yīn·wei
coveting · loving not proper ’s benefits {but rather} being out · from hotness · sincerity [1 Peter ]
 tān·ài bú zhèngdàng de liyì , ér shì chū·yú rè·chéng ”. (Bǐdè Qiānshū 5:1–3)

[elders] what [ways] for [us] serve · {apply themselves}
Zhăngláo zēn-yàng wèi wǒmen fú·wù ne?

{look after} and protect [us] [elders] use [the Bible] {to lead} · {to guide} [congregation]
Zhàogù hé bāohù wǒmen Zhăngláo yòng Shèngjīng yīn·dào huizhòng ,
teach · instruct [us] · (to abide by) · (to do) · [God] · 's will · [elders]

Jiào-dào wǒmen zūn-xīng Shàngdì de zhīyì Zhānglǎo

{preside over} · run [congregation] each week 's meetings well {{by} strengthening} · (to transform) [our] towards zhū-chí huízhòng méi zhōu de jūhui , hǎo qiáng-huà wǒmen dui

{God} · 's believing · hearts [ Acts ] · [elders] · (expend to limit) · hearts exhaust · power for Shàngdì de xīn-xīn . (Shìtú Xíngzhuan 15:32) Zhānglǎo jīn-xīn - jié-lí wěi

{God} · (to serve) · (to apply themselves) · beside-s · (presiding over) · running meetings also at spreading · way Shàngdì fú-wǔ , chú-le zhū-chí jūhui , yě zài chuán-dào

work · doing upon take · [lead] · not only] with [us] · [as] one · group spreading · way also pointing · guiding [us] ·
gōng-zúo shàng dàitóu , bùdàn gēn wǒmen yíqí chuán-dào , hái zhī-dào wǒmen

{to use} · not · same directions · methods · (to spread) · (to speak of) · [the truth]
yòng bù-tóng fāng-fā chuán-jiāng zhēnli .

rouse · encourage [us] · in order to) {{by} strengthening} · transform [us] with [God] · 's

Gǔ-lí wǒmen Wéile qiáng-huà wǒmen gēn Shàngdì de

involvement · relation · [elders] · [maybe] · (will arrive at) · [our] · homes · (to visit) · [us] · or at [Kingdom]
guān-xi , zhānglǎo kēnéng dào wǒmen de jiā tānfāng wǒmen , huò zài Wángguó

[Hall] with [us] · mutually · (will converse) · (to cause) · [us] · from [the Bible] · (to get) · (to arrive at) help Jūhuísuǒ gēn wǒmen jiāo-tán , shí wǒmen cóng Shèngjīng dé-dào bāngzhù

and calming · comforting · James · book hē ān-wèi . (Yāgè-shū 5:14, 15)

beside-s · for [congregation] · serving · (applying themselves) · [greater] · (number of) · [elders] · also must · work · do Chú-le wèi huízhòng fú-wǔ , dàdū-shū zhānglǎo hái yào gōng-zúo

{to work for} · living and {to look after} · family · persons · these · all need time · within and spirit · power · [elders]
mòu-shèng hé zhāogù jiā-rén , zhěxiē dōu xūyào shí-jiān hé jīng-lí . Zhānglǎo
for [us] labouriously · work truly · presently deserve {to receive} respect · {treatment as weighty} wèi wǒmen xīn-láo , shí-zài pèi shòu jīng-zhòng .

[ 1 Thessalonians ]
(Tiēsāluóníjiā Qíánshū 5:12, 13)

[congregation] 's [elders] have what duties · responsibilities

■ Huìzhòng de zhānglāo yǒu shénme zhí·zé ？

■ Zhānglāo zěn-yàng guān-xīn wǒmen méi ge rén ？

Finland teaching · guiding herding · {providing} Finland Jīaó·dáoj Mù·yánɡ Chuándáoj

Finland teaching · guiding herding · {providing} Finland Jīaó·dáoj Mù·yánɡ Chuándáoj

try {looking at}
SHĪSHI KÂN

read 1 [1 Timothy ] and Titus · book {look at} [elders] and [ministerial] [servants] Dúdu Tímótài Qíánshū 3:1–10, 12 hé Tíduō-shǔ 1:5–9, kānkān zhānglāo hé zhūlǐ púrén must {accord with} what [requirements] yào fūhé shénme tiáojiān .

[ 16th ] lesson
Dì 16 Kè

[ministerial] [servants] have what duties · responsibilities

Zhūlǐ Púrán Yǒu Shénme Zhí·zé ？

[ministerial] [servants] have what duties · responsibilities

Zhūlǐ Púrán Yǒu Shénme Zhí·zé ？

[the Bible] speaks · {arriving at} [Christ] · follower [congregation] inside has two {groups of} [men] Shèngjīng tán·dáoj Jīdū·tú huìzhòng li yǒu liǎng bān nánzǐ bearing · responsibility {to take care of} [congregation] 's affairs separately · differentiated called · as [overseers] and fū·zé zhàoliáo huìzhòng de shìwù, fēn-bié chēng-wéi “ jiāndū ” hé
“zhūlí púrén ”, (Félibi-shù 1:1) Méi qún huìzhòng tōng-chāng dōu yǒu jī ne?

assist [elders] · circle [ministerial] [servants] deeply love Jehovah [they] have ’s years · older Xiézhù zhānglāo-tuán Zhūlí púrén shēn ài Yēhéhuá. Tāmen yǒu-de nián-zhāng, have · ‘s years · light all are diligent · {with exertion} can · {rely on} do · things recognizing · reality ’s yǒu-de nián-qìng, dōu shì qín-fèn kě-kāo, zuò-shì rèn-zhēn de {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} [they] · {take care of} · {some} with [congregation’s] moving · doing have · relation ’s di-xióng. Tāmen zhàolìào yǐxiē gèn huìzhòng yùn-zuò yǒu-guān de necessary affairs including body · strength work · doing have · -ed [ministerial] [servants] · assistance [elders] then biyào shiwǔ, bāokuò tǐ-lǐ gōng-zuò. Yǒu-le zhūlí púrén de xiézhù, zhānglāo jiù [can] · {with} concentrating · hearts teach · guide and herd · {provide for} [congregation] kěyǐ zhūān-xīn jiào-dào hé mǔ-yāng huìzhòng.

raise · provide have · use ’s serving · tasks have · ’s [ministerial] [servants] receive · assigning Tí-gòng yǒu-yòng de fú-wù Yǒu-de zhūlí púrén fēng-pái {to be} · {attending} · {ones engaged in the field} joyfully · {to welcome} come · {to attend} meetings · people have · ’s zuò zhāo dǎi-yuán, huān-yīng lái cānjiā jūhuí de rén; yǒu-de operate · do · sound · {set up} · equipment · have · ’s manage books · publications · have · ’s record [congregation’s] cǎo-zuò yìnxīang shè-bèi; yǒu-de guānli shū-kān; yǒu-de jīlū huìzhòng accounts · items · have · ’s distribute · assign spreading · way · {territories} · {to give to} · {congregation} · {members} · have · ’s zhàng-mù; yǒu-de fēn-pái chuán-dào diŏu gēi huìzhòng chéngyuán; yǒu-de assist · {to preserve} · {to maintain} [Kingdom] · [Hall] · [elders] also · {maybe} · {will ask} · {them} · {to help} xiézhù bǎo-yāng Wángguó Jūhuísuò. Zhānglāo yě kēnèng qing tāmen bāngzhù [congregation] · {old · years · people} no · {matter} · receive · assigning · {to do} · what · work · doing [ministerial] [servants] huìzhòng de lǎo-nián-rén. Wǔ-lǔn fēng-pái zuò shènme gōng-zuò, zhūlí púrén even · {with} · happy · intention · {expend to limit} · power · {to do} well · truly · presently · {are worthy of} · getting · {us} dōu lè-yī jīn-lǐ zuò hào, shí-zài zhí-de wǒmén respecting · {assigning weightiness to} [1 Timothy] zūn-zhòng. (Tímótài Qiánshū 3:13)

for [Christ] · follower · [men] · {set up} · {good example} · {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} have Wèi Jídū-tú nánzǐ zhūlí bāngyàng Di-xióng yǒu

good · {Christ} · follower · personality · qualities · {only then} would · {get} · appointed · {to be} · {ministerial} · {servants} liánghào de Jídū-tú pín-zhi, cái hui bèi wéirén zuò zhūlí púrén.
They through (adv) passing {presiding over} running meeting {programme} items cause our towards God. 

Tāmen tōng-guò zhū-chí jūhuì jìémù, shì wǒmen dui Shàngdì's believing hearts {to be more} firm set through (adv) passing taking [lead] spreading way stimulate encourage de xīn-xīn gèng jiēn-dìng; tōng-guò dàitóu chuán-dào, jī-lí [us] more [with] hot hearts {to declare} [to talk about] [the truth] [ministerial] [servants] with [elders] circle wǒmen gèng rè-xīn xuǎnjiāng zhěnli. Zhǔlí pùrén gěn zhǎnglāo-tuán whole power {come together} [to do] making [congregation] more united formed more joyful tōng-lǐ hé-zuò, líng huízhòng gèng tuán-jíe, gèng xǐlè.

[Ephesians] book one [section of] time within at afterwards [they] [maybe] [will accord with] (Yīfūsuǒ-shū 4:16) Yí duàn shì-jíān yī-hòu, tāmen kěnéng fūhé qualifications standards [to be] [elders] zī-gé zuò zhǎnglǎo.

[ministerial] [servants] are [some] what [kind] 's men

■ Zhǔlí pùrén shì yǐxiě zěn-yàng de rén?

[ministerial] [servants] what [ways] make [congregation's] moving doing suitable smooth

■ Zhǔlí pùrén zěn-yàng shì huízhòng yǔn-zuò shùn-chàng?

Myanmar
Miǎndiàn

{presiding over} running meeting {programme} item
Zhū-chí jūhuì jìémù

taking leading spreading way small group
Dài-lǐng chuán-dào xiǎo-zǔ

preserving maintaining [Kingdom] [Hall]
Bǎo-yǎng Wángguó Jūhuίsuǒ

try {looking at}

SHĪSHI  KĀN

each time [attend] meeting even spend (a little) time within {to recognize} {to know} one [mw for person] Měi cì cǎnjiā jūhuì, dōu huā diǎn shǐ-jíān rèn-shì yí wèi

[elder] or [ministerial] [servant] {do not} hinder giving yourself one [mw] [goal] {to recognize} {to know} zhǎnglǎo huò zhǔlí pùrén. Bù-fāng gěi zī jí yì ge mùbiāo, rèn-shì
[17th]  lesson
Dì 17  Kè

[circuit] [overseers] and district [overseers] what · [ways] help
Fēnqū  Jiāndū  hé Qūyù  Jiāndū   Zěn·yàng  Bāngzhù

[us]
Wǒmen?  ^

[the] holy · Scriptures  Greek · language  scripture · volumes repeated · times raised to  Paul and Barnabas  [they]
Shèng·jīng  Xīlà·yú  Jīng· juàn  lǔ·cì  tí dào Bāoluó hé Bānábā, tāmen

frequently  to outside · lands  went  (to visit)  early · period  's  [Christ] · follower  [congregations]  for  ·  what
chángcháng dào  wài·dì  qū tānfāng  zǎo·qǐ de  Jīdū·tǔ  huízhòng . Wèi·shénme

needed  (to visit)  (because of)  ·  for  [they]  very  concerned  ·  hearts  [with]  [Christ] · follower
yào  tānfāng  ne?  Yīn·wei  tāmen hěn quān·xīn  Jīdū·tǔ

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers}  {elder sisters} · {younger sisters}  [apostle]  Paul  said  he  hoped  back  ·  {to go}
dì·xiōng  zǐ·mèi  . Shītú Bāoluó shuō tā xīwàng  huí·qu

{to visit}  {younger brothers} · {elder brothers}  {to look at}  [their]  situation  [in order to]  visit  and
“tānwàng  di·xiōng  , kànkan  tāmen de qīngkuàng” . Wēile  tānwàng  hé

{by] strengthening]  ·  transform  [them]  Paul  {did not}  ·  {stint on}  {going}  long · way
qiáng·huà  tāmen, Bāoluó  bù·xī  cháng·tǔ  -

{striding [across mountains]}  ·  {fording [rivers]}  [  Acts  ]  current · [day]  [circuit]  [overseers]  and district
bá·shè  . (Shītú Xíngzhùàn 15:36)  Jīn·tiān  , fēnqū  jiāndū  hé qūyù

[overseers]  also  thirst  ·  hope  through  (adv)  ·  passing  visiting  [congregations]  {by] strengthening]  {to transform}
jiāndū yě  kě·wàng  tōng·guó  tānfāng  huízhòng  qiáng·huà

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers}
dì·xiōng  .

{to rouse}  ·  {to encourage}  [us]  one  [mw]  [circuit]  [overseer]  largely  ·  approximately  visits
Gǔ·lì  wǒmen  Yī  ge  fēnqū  jiāndū  dà·yuē  tānfāng  20


{flocks of} [congregations] each · year visits each {flock of} [congregation] two times each time qún huìzhòng , mèi-nián tānfāng gè qún huìzhòng liàng ci , mèi ci

as · {scheduled time} one week one [mw] district [overseer] largely · approximately visits [mw] [circuits] beside-s wéi-qǐ yì zhōu. Yí ge qùyǔ jiāndū dá-yuē tānfāng 10 ge fēnqū , chū-le

visiting district inside 's [congregations] also at [circuit] large · assemblies inside is [chairman] [circuit] [overseers] tānfāng qū nèi de huìzhòng , yě zài fēnqū dà-hui li zuò zhūxǐ . Fēnqū jiāndū

and district [overseers] [experience] abundant · rich [we] [can] from [them] [selves] · upon learn · (arriving at) hé qùyǔ jiāndū jīngyàn fēng-fù , wǒmen kěyǐ cóng tāmen shēn-shàng xué-dào

not · few [things] [if] [they] (are already) married [we] also [can] from [their] wives · [suf]

bù-shāo dōngxi , rúguǒ tāmen yì hūn , wǒmen hái kěyǐ cóng tāmen de qǐ zi
get · [successfully] rousing · encouraging [circuit] [overseers] district [overseers] and [their] wives · [suf]
dé-zháo gǔ-lì . Fēnqū jiāndū , qùyǔ jiāndū hé tāmen de qǐ zi

{expend to limit} · power {to form} · [knowledge [of]] [congregation] inside 's males females old young [overseer] jǐn-li jié-shí huìzhòng li de nán - nǚ - lào - yòu . Jiāndū

husbands · wives all thirst · hope with [us] [as] one · group {to spread} · way {to visit} [our] [Bible]

fǔ-fù dōu kē-wàng gèn wǒmen yì-qǐ chuán-dào , tānfāng wǒmen de Shèngjīng

studying · students [circuit] [overseers] and district [overseers] also with [elders] [as] one · group visit

xué-shèng . Fēnqū jiāndū hé qùyǔ jiāndū hái gèn zhānglāo yì-qǐ tānfāng

[congregation] 's individual · differentiated [members] {to add} · {strength to} each person with [God] 's huìzhòng de gè-bié chéngyuán, jiā-qiáng gè rén gèn Shāngdī de

involvement · relation [they] also at meetings and large · assemblies inside issue · express boost · invigorate guān-xi . Tāmen yě zài jūhui hé dà-hui li fā-biāo zhèn-fèn

detailed · hearts ~ [talks] [by strengthening] · {to transform} [us] [Acts ]

rén-xīn de yánjiàng, qiáng-huà wǒmen. (Shèng Xīngzhùshàn ,15:35)

concern · hearts with [all] people [circuit] [overseers] and district [overseers] ten · portions

Guān-xīn suǒyǒu rén Fēnqū jiāndū hé qùyǔ jiāndū shí-fèn

concern · hearts with [congregations] with [God] 's involvements · relations [they] with [elders] and guān-xīn huìzhòng gèn Shāngdī de guān-xi . Tāmen gèn zhānglāo hé

[ministerial] [servants] hold · meetings {to look at} [congregation] 's advancement · (opening up) · {to raise} · out suits · joins zhǔlǐ pùréng kāi-huí , kànkàn huìzhòng de jīn-zhǎn , tí-chū qié-hé

realistic · boundaries ' [suggestions] {to help} [elders] and [ministerial] [servants] {very well} {to carry out} · {to do}

shǐ-jí de jiānyì , bāngzhù zhānglāo hé zhǔlǐ pùréng hǎohào lǔ-xíng

duties · responsibilities [they] also help [pioneers] {to cause} [pioneers] at spreading · way work · doing upon zhi-zé . Tāmen yě bāngzhù xiānqū , shī xiānqū zài chuán-dào gōng-zuò shàng

more {to have} accomplishment · effect [they] also like · {are happy with} forming · [knowledge [of]] newly · [recently]

gèn huìzhòng jiāówáng de rén , tīngtíng zhēxiē rén zài xuéxi Shèngjīng fāng-miàn yǒu

with [congregation] [associated] 's persons [hearing] [these] persons at studying [the Bible] side · face {are having}

gèn huìzhòng jiāówáng de rén , tīngtíng zhēxiē rén zài xuéxi Shèngjīng fāng-miàn yǒu
what advancing steps are together workers with willing hearts offering themselves wanting to make us get benefits. (2 Corinthians) We should advance "you want to teach us to get benefits." (Galatians 8:23) Women giving

imitate {take as an example} like {way} love God towards God have firm strong believing hearts. (Hebrews) We should imitate {take as a model} like {way} love God towards God have firm strong believing hearts.

best · steps jīn·bù.

[these] Zhèixiē ē overseers Jiān dū and [our] together workers with [them] will 

are [us] shì our together workers 同·gōnghè, they will 

with willing · hearts gān·xīn.

offer · out themselves wanting {to make} [us] get · benefits [2 Corinthians] [we] should advance "you want to teach us to get benefits." (Galatians 8:23) Women giving

imitate {take as a model} like {way} love God towards God have firm strong believing hearts. (Hebrews) We should imitate {take as an example} like {way} love God towards God have firm strong believing hearts.

[these] Zhèixiē ē overseers Jiān dū and [our] together workers 同·gōnghè, they will 

with willing · hearts gān·xīn.

offer · out themselves wanting {to make} [us] get · benefits [2 Corinthians] [we] should advance "you want to teach us to get benefits." (Galatians 8:23) Women giving

imitate {take as a model} like {way} love God towards God have firm strong believing hearts. (Hebrews) We should imitate {take as an example} like {way} love God towards God have firm strong believing hearts.

best · steps jīn·bù.

[these] Zhèixiē ē overseers Jiān dū and [our] together workers 同·gōnghè, they will 

with willing · hearts gān·xīn.

offer · out themselves wanting {to make} [us] get · benefits [2 Corinthians] [we] should advance "you want to teach us to get benefits." (Galatians 8:23) Women giving

imitate {take as a model} like {way} love God towards God have firm strong believing hearts. (Hebrews) We should imitate {take as an example} like {way} love God towards God have firm strong believing hearts.

best · steps jīn·bù.

[these] Zhèixiē ē overseers Jiān dū and [our] together workers 同·gōnghè, they will 

with willing · hearts gān·xīn.

offer · out themselves wanting {to make} [us] get · benefits [2 Corinthians] [we] should advance "you want to teach us to get benefits." (Galatians 8:23) Women giving

imitate {take as a model} like {way} love God towards God have firm strong believing hearts. (Hebrews) We should imitate {take as an example} like {way} love God towards God have firm strong believing hearts.
[18th] lesson

Dì 18  Kè

Wǒmen Zēn·yáng Bāngzhù  Shòu·zāi  de

{younger brothers}·{elder brothers}·{elder sisters}·{younger sisters}

Dì·xiong  Zǐ·mèi  ?

{once it}·dawns·had·disaster·{issue forth}·{come to life}·Jehovah's·[Witnesses]·then·will·[with]·quick·speed

Yí·dàn  yǒu zāinán  fā·shēng  , Yēhéhuá Jiānzhèngrén jiù hui  xùn·sù

save·assist·received·disaster's·{younger brothers}·{elder brothers}·{elder sisters}·{younger sisters}·using

jiù·zhù  shòu·zāi·de  di·xiong  zǐ·mèi  , yī
doing·moving·{to show}·clearly·{we}·truly·'s·mutually·{each other}·love·John·blessings·news

xíng·dòng  biǎo·míng  wǒmen zhēn·de  bīcī  xiāng·'ài  . (Yuēhàn  Fú·yīn  13:34, 35;)

[1 John]  what·[ways]·save·assist

Yuēhàn Yǐshū  3:17, 18) Zēn·yáng  jiù·zhù  ne?

donate·money·{to aid}·[C.E.]·[century]·Judea·{issued forth}·{come to life}·great·famine

Juān  qián  yuánzhū  Gōngyuán 1  shìji , Yóudìyà  fā·shēng  dà·ji huāng,

Antioch·'s·[Christ]·followers·donated·funds·{to save}·{to relieve}·received·disaster's

Āntí'ā  de  Jīdū·tú  juān·kuān  jiù·ji  shòu·zāi·de

{younger brothers}·{elder brothers}·[Acts]·[current]·[day]·[we]·[if]·[know]·certain·land·

di·xiong·. (Shītū Xǐngzhuàn 11:27–30) Jīn·tiān , wǒmen rúguó zhídào móu·di·

's·{younger brothers}·{elder brothers}·{elder sisters}·{younger sisters}·encountered·hardship·difficulty·also·will

de·di·xiong  zǐ·mèi  zāoyū  kūn·nán  , yě huí

through·(adv)·passing·own·locality·[congregation]·donate·funds·well·to·urgently·need·help·'s·people

tōng·guō  běn·dì  huízhòng  juān·kuān  , hào·xiǎng  jí·xū  bāngzhù·de·rén

{to raise}·{to provide}·materials·capital·[2 Corinthians]

tí·gōng  wù·zǐ  . (Gēlínduō Hǒushū 8:13–15)
medical · treatment serving · applications numbers · many possess {saving [from]} · disaster skills · abilities · Jehovah's · yī-liáo fú-wǔ . Xū-duō jùyōu jiù-zāi jī-néng de Yēhéuá

[Jehovah's Witnesses] · self · willing · simultaneously · self · spending · {arrive at} · disaster · area · {to participate in} · rescuing · aiding · Jiānzhèngrén, zī-yuán bǐng zī-fèi dào zāi-qū cān-yù jī-yuán

work · doing · including · repairing · {putting in order} · broken · damaged · 's · residing · places · and · [Kingdom] · [Halls] · gōng-zuō, bāokuò xīū-lǐ pò-sūn de zhū-suó hé Wángguó Jūhuisuǒ.

Jehovah's [Witnesses] are · [mw] · united · formed · 's · [organization] · add · upon · often · {coming together} · {to do}
Yēhéuá Jiānzhèngrén shì de tuán-jíé de zūzhī , jiā-shǎng chángchāng hé-zuǒ

accumulate · -ed · [experience] · [so] · can · [with] · quick · speed · adopt · take · [saving [from]] · disaster · doing · moving · jīlěi-le jīngyān , suǒyī néng xūn-sū cái-qū jiù-zāi xǐng-dōng.

beside · helping · close · like · one · family · 's · [Christ] · follower · together · workers · [we] · also · {to the limit of}
Chú-le bāngzhǔ “qīn rú yī-jīā” de Jiǔ-dú-tú tóng-gōng , wǒmen yě jin

[possibility] · to · [other] · people · stretch · out · helping · · hand · [no matter] · [they] · believe · revere · what · [religion]

kēnèng xiāng qītā rén shēn-chū yuán-shōu , bùlūn tāmen xīn-fēng shēnme zōngjiāo.

[Galatians] · book

( Jiāliètái-shū 6:10)

calm · comfort · and · rouse · encourage · disaster · people · specially · distinctly · need · calming · comforting

Ān-wèi hé gū-lí Zāi-min tè-bié xūyào ān-wèi .

disasters · {issue forth} · {come to life} · times · [we] · [can] · from · grants · [all] · calming · comforting · 's · [God]
Zāinán fā-shēng shí , wǒmen kěyǐ cóng “ cí yíqiè ān-wèi de Shàngdǐ”

Jehovah · [there] · get · [successfully] · strength · quantity · [2 Corinthians] · [God] · in · [the Bible] · within
Yēhéuá nǎi dé-zhào lǐ-liáng . (Gēlǐndùō Hǒushū 1:3, 4) Shàngdǐ zài Shèngjīng zhōng

bears · promise · he · quickly · must · through (adv) · passing · [his] · [Kingdom] · end · stop · [all] · make · people · sad · hurt
chéng-núò , tā kuài-yào tóng-guò tā de Wángguó zhōng-zhī yíqiè ling rén bēi-shāng

[in pain] · bitter · 's · things · [we] · take · this · [mw] · message · news · {to tell} · {wounded in} · heart · 's · people · {to let} · [them]
tóng-kù de shì , wǒmen jiāng zhèi-suō xīn-xī gào-su shǎng-xīn de rén , ràng tāmen

get · [successfully] · calming · comforting · [Revelation]
dé-zhào ān-wèi . (Qíshílù 21:4)
who is faithful · truthful farsighted · wise 's slave · servant
Shéi Shì “ Zhōng-xìn Ruì-zhì de Nú-lì ”? ^

Jesus {went from} · world {before ---} not · long had privacy · under with Peter James John and Andrew these
Yēsū qù·shì qián bù·jiǔ , céng sī·xià gēn Bídé, Yāgē, Yuēhàn hé Ændèlè zhèi
days · {surf} arrived · presence time world · upon {will have} what sign · appearance it · during raised · out one {mw}
ù·rén mén·tú jiāo·tán . Tā yù·yán zìjī zài zú·hòu de
master · person appointing · dispatching {to manage} {[domestic] servants} at appropriate 's time {to give} [them]
zhū·rèn wěi·pài guānlǐ pú·yì , zài shìdàng de shìhou gěi tāmen
to · bottom who is faithful · truthful farsighted · wise 's slave · servant received
zhòng-yào de wèn·tí : “ Dào·dí shéi shì zhōng-xìn rui·zhi de nú·lì , shòu
food · matter Matthew blessings · news Mark blessings · news Jesus {that which [he]}
shi·wù ne?” ( Mǎtài  Fú·yīn 24:3, 45; Mǎkē  Fú·yīn 13:3, 4) Yēsū suǒ
{was speaking of} 's food · matter not · realistic · boundaries ' food · matter [but rather] is spirit · food namely
shuō de shí·wù , bù shì shì·ji de shí·wù , ér shì “líng·liáng” , jí
related · to [God] 's knowledge Jesus {was telling} [school of thought] · disciples [self] as master · person he
guān·yú Shànghǎi de zhīshì . Yēsū gàosu mén·tú : Shēn·wéi “zhǔ·rèn” , tā
this · [mw] slave · servant is received holy · spirit [anointing] · {setting up} 's
Zhèi-ge “ní-lí” shì shòu shēng-líng gào-lì de

true [Christ] · followers at appropriate · time holds food · matter {to distribute} · {to apportion}
zhēn - Jīdū-tú , “zài shìdàng de shìhou” bā “shí-wù” fēn-pèi

[to give to] · [all] with slave · servant [as] one · group worship Jehovah 's people only has
gěi suǒyǒu gèn “ní-lí” yì-qí chóngbài Yēhēhuá de rèn . Zhī-yǒu

through (adv) · passing this · [mw] faithful · truthful 's slave · servant [we] · {only then} can not · {breaking off}
tōng-guò zhèi-ge zhōng-xīn de “ní-lí” , wòmen cái néng bù-duān

get · {arrive at} appropriate · time 's spirit · food Luke blessings · news
dé-dào shì-shí de líng-liáng . (Lūjiā - Fú-yīn 12:42)

this · [mw] slave · servant manages [God] 's household
Zhèi-ge “ní-lí” guān lǐ Shàngdì de jiā .

[ 1 Timothy ] Jesus held weighty · [official post] · [turned over to] · [gave to] this · [group of] persons
(Tīnmōtái Qiānshū 3:15) Yēsū bā zhōng-rén jiāo-gěi zhěi qún rén ,

commanded [them] · {to manage} Jehovah at earth · upon 's [organization] including {to look after} · {to manage}
fēn-fu tāmén guān lǐ Yēhēhuá zài dì-shāng de zǔzhī , bāokuò zhào-guān

[organization] 's capital · property [to point] · [to direct] spreading · way [activity] and through (adv) · passing
zǔzhī de zǐ-chān , zǐ-hūi chuán-dào huòdōng hé tōng-guǒ

[congregations] · {to teach} · {to guide} [us] · faithful · truthful farsighted · wise 's slave · servant
huízhòng jiāo-dào wòmen. “ Zhōng-xīn rú-zhí de nú-lí ”

(is manufacturing) · {is making} [Bible] · [published] · things [is placing] · [is arranging] meetings and large · assemblies
zhī-zuò Shēngjīng chūbān-wù , ān-pái jūhuí hé dà-huì ,

at appropriate 's time {to distribute} spirit · food {to fill} · {to sufficiency} [ our ] needs
zài shìdàng de shìhou fēn-fā líng-líáng mǎn-zú wòmen de xūyào.

this · [mw] slave · servant faithfully · {abides by} [the Bible] 's [truth] · ([with] faithful) hearts grasps · does
Zhèi-ge “ní-lí” xīn-shōu Shēngjīng de zhēn-lǐ , zhōng-xīn zhí-xíng

{to spread} · {to speak of} [God's] · [Kingdom's] good [news] · appointed · task [thus] is faithful · truthful 's
chuán-jīàng Shàngdì Wángguó hào xiǎoxī de rēn-wu ; suǒyǐ shì zhōng-xīn de;
this · [mw] slave · servant handles · matters understandingly · wisely appropriately · well -ly handles · manages [Christ]
zhèi·ge “nú·lì” chǔ·shì mínɡ·zhì , tuǒ·shàn de chǔ·lǐ Jídū
{handed over} · entrusted 's at earth · upon 's [all] affairs [thus] is farsighted · wise 's
jiāo·tuō de zài dì·shàng de yǐqiē shìwú , suǒyǐ shì ruì·zhì de.

[ Acts ] Jehovah [is granting] blessings [to give to] this [group of] persons letting [them] [be able] (Shītú Xíngzhúàn 10:42) Yēhéhuá cí fú gěi zhèi qún rén , ràng tāmen néng
{to maintain} · {to continue} providing · granting abundant · ample 's spirit · food simultaneously · also helping more
chí·xù gōng·yìng fēng·zú de línɡ·liánɡ , bīnɡ·qiè bānɡzhù gènɡ
numerous people {to be added} · into [God] 's [organization] Isaiah · book
duō rén jí·rù Shànghǎi de zūzhī . (Yīsǎiyà·shū 60:22; 65:13)

Jesus appointed · dispatched whom to {school of thought} · disciples {to provide} · {to grant} spirit · food
■ Yēsū wěi·pài shéi xiāng mén·tú gōng·yìng línɡ·liánɡ ?

■ Wèi·shēnme shuō, “nú·lì” jí zhōnɡ·xìn yǒu ruì·zhì ?

[we] each [mw] person {every one} from spirit · food receives · benefits
Wǒmen měi ge rén dōu cóng línɡ·liánɡ shòu·yì

[ 20th ] lesson
Dì 20  Kè

current · [day] 's [ Governing Body ] does some what
Jīn·tiān de Zhōngyāng Zhǎnjǐlǎotuán Zuò Xiē Shénme

work · doing
Gōng·zuò ? ^

[C.E.] [century] Jerusalem had one [mw] from [apostles] and [elders] organized · {to completion} 's
Gōngyuán 1 shìjī , Yēlūsālēng yǒu yì ge yǒu shītū hé zhǎnɡlǎo zū·chénɡ de
[ governing body ] [they] [represented] entire (flock of) received holy · spirit [anointing] · {setting up} 's
zhōnɡyānɡ zhǎnɡlǎotuán, tāmen dàibiào zhēnɡ qún shòu shènɡ·lǐng gào·lì de

[ 20 ] lesson
Dì 20  Kè

current · [day] 's [ Governing Body ] does some what
Jīn·tiān de Zhōngyāng Zhǎnjǐlǎotuán Zuò Xiē Shénme

work · doing
Gōng·zuò ? ^

[C.E.] [century] Jerusalem had one [mw] from [apostles] and [elders] organized · {to completion} 's
Gōngyuán 1 shìjī , Yēlūsālēng yǒu yì ge yǒu shītū hé zhǎnɡlǎo zū·chénɡ de
[ governing body ] [they] [represented] entire (flock of) received holy · spirit [anointing] · {setting up} 's
zhōnɡyānɡ zhǎnɡlǎotuán, tāmen dàibiào zhēnɡ qún shòu shènɡ·lǐng gào·lì de
Christ's followers [congregation] for weighty needed 's matters situations {to make} decisions
Jidū-tú huìzhòng wèi zhōng-yào de shì-qíng zuò jué-dìng.

Acts [they] discussed matters situations times would test consider have relation
(Shītú Xīngzhùhuán 15:2) Tāmēn tāolùn shì-qíng shí, huì kǎo-lǜ yǒu-guān

scripture writings {like that} afterwards yield to ing holy spirit 's pointing leading {as one} together make
jing-wén, rán-hòu shùn-zhe shēng-líng de zhī-yín yì-tóng zuò


receiving [God] appointing using {to cause to become} accomplished [his] will
Shòu Shàngdì rèn-yòng chéng-jū tā de zhì-yí

Governing Body 's [members] all are received holy spirit {anointing} {setting up} 's
Zhōngyāng Zhāngnláotuán de chéngyuán dōu shì shòu shèng-líng gào-lì de

[Christ] followers [they] hotly love [God] 's Word [the Bible] at handling managing daily common and
Jidū-tú Tāmēn rè-tài Shàngdì de Huàyù Shèngjìng, zāi chū-lǐ rì-cháng hé

[religious] affairs sides faces [experience] abundant rich [Governing Body] each week {every one}
zōngjiào shìwù fāng-miàn jīngyàn féng-fù . Zhōngyāng Zhāngnláotuán méi zhōu dōu

holds meeting {to explore} {to discuss} world extent each land's {younger brothers} {elder brothers}
kāi-huí, tān-tào shì-jìe gè dì di-xíng

[elder sisters] {younger sisters} needs as [century] that [way] [Governing Body] will
zī-mèi de xū-yáo. Xiàng 1 shì shì nà-yáng , Zhōngyāng Zhāngnláotuán hui

roots {according to} [the Bible] make out pointings instructions through {adv} passing letters [their]
gēn-jù Shèngjìng zuò chū zhī-shí, tōng-guò shūxīn, tāmēn de

[representatives] or visit each {flock of} [congregation] 's [overseers] hold pointings instructions {to convey}
dāi-biāo huò tān-fāng gē qún huìzhòng de jiāndū bā zhī-shí chuándā

{to give to} [congregations] making [God] 's [people] at thinking and doing moving upon united formed
gēi huìzhòng, shì Shàngdì de zhī mín zài sīxiāng hé xíng-dòng shàng tuán-jí-

[of one] cause [Acts] [Governing Body] beside pointing guiding spirit food 's
yì-zhī. (Shītú Xīngzhùhuán 16:4, 5) Zhōngyāng Zhāngnláotuán chú-le zhī-dào lìng-liáng de

compiling writing work doing also push move spreading {speaking of} [God's] [Kingdom] 's work doing
biān-xiē gōng-zúo, hái tuī-dòng chuán-jìāng Shàngdì Wángguó de gōng-zúo,

simultaneously make out placements arrangements {to appoint} {younger brothers} {elder brothers} {to bear} up
bīng zuò chū ān-pái wèirèn di-xíng fù qí

not same 's duties responsibilities
bù-tóng de zhī-zé

[with] quick speed {submit to} {comply with} holy spirit 's pointing leading
Xùn-sù shùn-cóng shèng-líng de zhī-yín

Governing Body believes {relies on} universe's time's most high master governor Jehovah and
Zhōngyāng Zhāngnláotuán xīn-lái Yù-zhòu Zhī-gāo Zhū-zǎi Yēhēhuá hé
chief · head  Jesus  {turns towards}  [them]  {to seek}  pointing · leading  [  1 Corinthians  ]

Gōngyuán 1 shìjì de zhōngyāng zhānglāo tuān yǒu nèixiē rén zǔ-chéng  

try  {looking at}

SHÌSHÌ  KÀN

read [ Acts ]  {look at}  {century}  's [ governing body ]  what · [way]
Dúdu  Shìtú Xíngzuàn  15:1–35 ,  kànkan 1 shìjì de zhōngyāng zhānglāo tuān zèn-yàng

regarding one [ mw ]  asking · subject  {moved forward}  · implemented  discussing · conferring · simultaneously
jiù yì ge wèn-tí jìn-xíng shāng-yì bìng

through ( adv )  · passing  · investigating  [the]  holy · Scriptures  and  {submitting to}  · {complying with}  holy · spirit  's
tōng-guò chākāo Shèng-jīng hé shèng·líng de

pointing · leading  pacify · {bring to rest} · -ed  contentious · discussion
zhī·yìn huáng·xī·le zhēng·lùn  .
Bethel’s is what place
“Bótèlì” Zhǐ de Shì Shénme Dìfang? ^

translated to be Bethel’s Hebrew language word meaning thought is [God]’s residing place
Yì zuò “Bótèlì” de Xìbólái-yǔ cí , yì-si shì “Shàngdì de Jū-suǒ ”.

[Genesis] Jehovah’s Witnesses at entire globe each land’s [offices] and (Chuàngshìjì 28:17, 19) Yěhéhuá Jiānzhèngrén zài quán-qiū - gè-dì de bānshíchù hé

{with each other} · involved [installations] all {are called} · as Bethel this is ten · portions suitable · proper ’s xiāng-guān shèshī , dōu chēng-wéi “Bótèlì”, zhè shì shí-fēn qià-dàng de,

because · for [these] · offices bear · responsibility {to point} · {to direct} and {to support} · {to assist} spreading · way yǐn-wei zhèxiē bānshíchù fū-zé zhī-huí hé zhī-yuán chuān-dào
work · doing Jehovah’s Witnesses’ world · extent head · section {is set up} at [U.S.A.] · nation {New York} · state gōng-zuò. Yěhéhuá Jiānzhèngrén de shì-jìè zōng-bù shè yú Měi-guó Niūyuē-zhōu ,

Bethel work · do ’s people {are organized} · {to become} one [mw] united · formed harmonious · big · [family] Bótèlì gōng-zuò de rén zú-chéng yì ge tuán-jìe héxié de dà-jìàdìng ,
called · as Bethel [family] [they] · [as] · [group] · reside · [as] · [group] · work · do · as · [as] · [group] · [eat] · meals chēng-wéi Bótèlì jiādìng, tāmén yì-qǐ jūzhù, yì-qǐ gōng-zuò, yì-qǐ yòng-shàn ,
[as] · [one] · group · study [the Bible] · [Psalm] yì-qǐ xuéxí Shèngjīng. (Shìpiān 133:1)

singular · special ’s [family] · [everyone] · [with] willing · hearts offers · out themselves
Dù-tè de jiādìng, rénrén gān-xīn xiàn-chū zījī
Bethel [family] ’s [members] have males have females [these] · [Christ] · followers full · duties for [God]’s Bótèlì jiādìng de chéngyuán yǒu nán yǒu nǚ , zhèxiē Jǐdū-tú quán-zhí wéi Shàngdì de

[Kingdom] work · do concentrate · hearts devote · wills {to abide by} · {to do} · [God]’s will Wángguó gōng-zuò, zhuān-xīn - zhi-zhī zūn-xìng Shàngdì de zhìyí.

Matthew blessings · news · [they] all {do not} · have work · money but have residing · place and (Màitài · Fū-yīn 6:33) Tāmén dōu méi-yǒu gōng-zī , dàn yǒu zhù-suǒ hé
meals · food simultaneously have [a certain amount of] · allowance {in order to} · pay · personal {paying of} · expenditures shàn-shí, bīng yǒu ruògān jǐntiē yǐ zhīfù gèrén kāi-xiāo.

each [mw] [member] · [every one] · has work · doing post · position perhaps in · [office] · perhaps in Měi ge chéngyuán dōu yǒu gōng-zuò gāng-wèi , huò zài bāngōngshì, huò zài
工作 做 \[complicated\] 忙 \\[busy\] 支持 帮助

王国 工作 做

Bethel 的 目标 是 \\[to expend to the limit\]

Wangguo 得 功

[Kingdom] 的 工作 做

Bethel 的 [of main] 重要 意义 目标 是 [to expend to the limit]

Wangguo de 功

[Kingdom] 的 工作 做

Bethel 的 [of] 重要 意义 目标 是 [to expend to the limit]
each [branch] [office] bears responsibility [for] what work doing

Fēnbù Bànshìchù Fù·zé Shénme Gōng·zuò ?

Měi ge fēnbù bánshichù fù·zé dū·dào yī ge huò jǐ ge guójiā de spreading way work doing at [branch] work do ’s persons also exactly are Bethel [members] chuan·dào gōng·zuò . Zài fēnbù gōng·zuò de rèn , yě jiǔ·shí Bótèlí chéngyuán, separately differentiated in not same ’s departments categories serve [apply themselves] have ’s fēn·bié zài bù·tóng de bū·mén fú·wù : Yōu·de are organized [to become] translation small groups specializing in [print] [magazines] have ’s [bind] or [store up] transport books have ’s manufacture make sound image yinshuā zázhi , yōu·de zhù·dǎng de huò chú·yǔn shūjī , yōu·de zhi·zuó yīn·xiàng

[published] things have ’s bear responsibility [for] [branch’s] administration under lands regions [other] affairs chūbǎn·wǔ , yōu·de fū·zé fēnbù xià xià di·qū de qītā shìwù.

by [Branch] [Committee] supervised lead [ Governing Body ] entrusts [Branch]

Yōu Fēnbù Wéiyuánzhī dū·dào Zhōngyāng Zhānglāo tuán wéituō Fēnbù

[Committees] [to supervise] [to lead] [branch] [offices] ’ moving doing [Branch] [Committees] from most few Wéiyuánzhī dū·dào fēnbù bánshichù de yǔn·zuò . Fēnbù Wéiyuánzhī yōu zhī·shāo

three qualifications deep ’s [elders] are organized (to completion) will to [ Governing Body ] sàn ge zī·shèn de zhānglào zū·chéng , huì xiàng Zhōngyāng Zhānglāo tuán gather report administration under lands regions work doing advancement [opening up] and possibly will face hui·bào xià xià xià di·qū de gōng·zuò jìn·zhān hé kěnēng miānduì

’s [problems] have ’s [these] [materials] [ Governing Body ] then can for [published] things meetings de wèntí . Yōu·le zhè·xīě zǐliào , Zhōngyāng Zhānglāo tuán jiǔ néng wèi chūbǎn·wǔ , jūhuì

and large assemblies ’ programmes select get fitting appropriate ’s subject matter [ Governing Body ] hé dà·hui de jiémù xuān·qū hé·shí de tí·cái . Zhōngyāng Zhānglāo tuán

[regularly] dispatches out representatives [to visit] [branches] [these] representatives are called as jīngchǎng pái·chū dàibiǎo tānfāng fēnbù , zhè·xīě dàibiǎo chēng·wéi

[ zone ] [overseers] will regarding [Branch] [Committees] work doing raise provide pointing guiding hǎiwài tèfāng jiāndū , hui·jì Fēnbù Wéiyuánzhī de gōng·zuò tí·gōng zhī·dāo .

[Proverbs] [ zone ] [overseer] comes [to visit] period within [branch] will place arrange one [mw] (Zhēn yán 11:14) Hǎiwài tèfāng jiāndū lái·fàng qī·jiān , fēnbù hui ān·pái yí ge
supports · assists own · locality [congregations] branch office has · some
Zhi-yaun beng-di huizhong Fenbu bangshichu youxie

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} examining · approving new [congregations] becoming · established 's [applications]
di-xiong shen-pi xin huizhong chengli de shenqing,

handling · managing related · to appointing [elders] and [ministerial] [servants] ' matters have · some
chu-li guan-yu weiren zhanglaoh he zhuli puren de shi . You-xie

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} supervise · lead [branch's] administration under's [pioneers] [missionaries]
di-xiong du-dao fenbu xia xia xianqiu, tepar chuandaoyuanyuan,
large · assembles {to unify} · {to plan} constructing [Kingdom] [Halls] ' project · journeys simultaneously
da-hei , tong-chou jianzao Wangguo Juhuisuo de gong-cheung , bing
reliably · {to guarantee} {that which are} needed 's [Bible] books · publications can {be transported} · {be delivered}
que-bao suo xu de Shengjing shu-kan ning yun-song
to each {flock of} [congregation] {to go} [branch] {that which [it] does } all is · for ] letting spreading · way
dao ge qun huizhong qu . Fenbu suo zuo de dou shi wile rang chuandao
work · doing {be able} having order · reason · ly {to move forward} · {to be implemented} straight · until
gong-zuo ning yao tiao-li de jin-xing , zhi-zhi

completion · accomplishment [ 1 Corinthians ]
wan-cheung . (Geleiduo Qianshu 14:33, 40)

[Branch] [Committees] what · [way] assist [ Governing Body ]
■ Fenbu Weiyuanhui zhen-yang xiezhu Zhongyang Zhanglaoituam?

[branch] [offices] bear ·{responsibility [for]} what work · doing
■ Fenbu bangshichu fu-ze shenme gong-zuo?
[23rd] lesson
Dì 23  Kè

[we] what · [way] compile · write and translate  [Bible]
Wōmen Zěn-yàng  Biān-xiě  hé  Fānyì  Shèngjīng

books · publications
Shū-kān

[in order to] {expand to limit} · power to each [mw] nation · group · tribe language · speech people · group ’s
Wèile  jin-lì “xiàng méi ge guó-zú , bùzú , yǔ-yán , min-zú de
people {to proclaim} · {to publicize} [God’s] · [Kingdom] ’s good [news] Jehovah’s [Witnesses] use
rén ”  xuān-yáng  Shàngdì Wángguó de hào xiǎoxi, Yēhéhuá Jiānzhèngrén yòng 600

{more than ←} {types of} languages · speech [to publish] [Bible] books · publications [Revelation] this {item of}
duō zhòng yǔ-yán chūbān Shèngjīng shū-kān . (Qíshìlù 14:6) Zhèi xiāng

work · doing ten · portions {is difficult} · {is huge} [we] are what · [way] doing · {arriving at} ’s exactly · are
gōng-zuò shí-fēn jiān-jǔ , wōmen shì zěn-yàng zuò-dào de ne? Jiù-shì

{making use of} · {the aid of} entire · globe each · land ’s writing · composing persons · [ones engaged in the field] and
jiè-zhū quán-qíu - gè-dì de xiě-zuò rén-yuán hé

largely · approximately [mw] translating persons · [ones engaged in the field] [they] all · even are Jehovah’s
da-yuē 3000 ge fānyì rén-yuán , tāmen quán-dōu shì Yēhéhuá

[Witnesses]
Jiānzhèngrén.
Yòng Ying-yú biān-xiè Xiè-zúò-bù shè yú

Jehovah’s Witnesses’ work·doing by [Governing Body] (is supervised) · (is lead) beside·head · section [a certain number of] persons · [ones engaged in the field] taking · replacing making use of · the aid of original draft further examining · setting in approved form translation [are able · enough] to use each land’s cultures as subject · matter (to compile) · (to write) [articles] causing néng-gòu yí gè dì wénhuà wéi ti-cái biān-xiè wénzhāng, líng

[our ] [published] · things · (to be able) · (to attract) · world · extent each land ’s people wòmen de chūbān-wù néng xiàyín shì-jìè gè dì de rén.

translation written · (to a satisfactory finish) ’s · writing · draft · (passed through) · past · editing · compiling and Fānyì Xiè hǎo de wén-gāo jīng-guò biān-jí hé

examing · (setting [in approved form]) · then will through (adv) · passing · [computers] · (be transmitted) · (be delivered) shèn-dìng , jiù hui tōng-guò diànnào chuán-sòng

(to give to) · world · extent each land ’s translation small · groups · translation small · groups will translate writing · draft gěi shī·jiè gè di de fānyì xiào-zú. Fānyì xiào-zú hui fānyì wén-gāo,

further · [check and approve] · and · proofread · compare · translated · writing · [they] · (set up) · ways · (to search for) zhài shēn-yuè bīng jiào-dùi yí·wén . Tāmén shē-fā xùnzhāo
correct · true · ’s · characters · (key points) · strongly · seek · completely · (to show) · (to express) · English · language “zhèng-què de zì·yán “, lì-qíu wánquán biāo-dá Ying-yú

original · draft · ’s · meaning · thoughts · [Ecclesiastes] yuán-gāo de yì·sì . (Chuándàoshū 12:10)

{making use of} · {the aid of} · [computers] · raises · higher · effect · rate · [computers] · not · can Jíe-zhū diànnào tí·gāo xiào-lù Diànnào bù·néng

{take [and]} · replace · writing · composing · persons · [ones engaged in the field] and · translating qǔ·dài xiè-zúò rén·yuán hé fānyì

persons · [ones engaged in the field] · but · can · help · [them] · (to raise) · higher · work · doing · effect · rate rén·yuán , dàn néng bāngzhù tāmén tí·gāo gōng-zuò xiào-lù,

{compared to} · like · [they] · [can] · use · [computers] · (to come) · (to check) · words · [standard-setting works] · (to look for) bǐ·rú tāmén kēyǐ yòng diànnào lái chá cí·diān , zhào

{material} · etc. · Jehovah’s Witnesses design-ed one · [mw] · many · types of · languages · speech · [electronic] zìlāo děngdēng. Yēhēhuá Jiānzhèngrén shèjì·le yí ge Duō-zhòng Yǔ-yán Diànzì

[publishing] · system · this · [mw] · system · can · handle · manage · (a few) · hundred · types of · languages · speech · ’s Chūbān Xītóng (MEPS). Zhè·ge xītóng néng chǔ·lǐ jǐ bāi zhòng yǔ-yán de
even · figuring speak certain {type of} language · speech 's people only · have {a few} thousand [mw] [we] also will
Jiù-suàn shuō mò zhòng yǔ-yán de rén zhī-yǒu jǐ qiān ge, wǒmen yě huì
{expend to limit} · power {to manufacture} · {to make} above-mentioned language · speech 's [published] · things
jin-lǐ zhì-zuò gāi yǔ-yán de chūbǎn-wù.

for · what because · for Jehovah 's will is wants each · kind each · [type] 's men even [to be able]
Wèi-shénme ne? Yīn-wei Yēhéhuá de zhīyǐ shì “yào gè-zhǒng - gè-yàng de rén dōu kěyǐ
{to get} · saved true · correspondingly {to recognize} · {to know} [truth] [ 1 Timothy ]
dé-jǐù , què-qǐe rén-shì zhēnli”. (Tímótài Qiánshū 2:3, 4)

■ Wǒmen biān-xiě chūbǎn-wù de guò-chéng shì zěn-yàng de?

■ Wǒmen wèi-shénme bā Shèngjīng shū-kān fānyì chéng jǐ bǎi zhǒng
languages · speech
yǔ-yán ？

[24th] lesson
Dì 24  Kè

[ our ] entire · globe work · doing {passes through} · expenses from
Wǒmen de Quán·qiú Gōng·zuò Jīng·fèi Cóng

[where] come
Nǎlǐ Lái ？^
Jehovah's Witnesses each year manufacture, make numbers in hundreds of millions counted 's Bibles and Yehéhuá Jiānzhèngrén méi nián zhì-zuó shù yī yì jì de Shèngjīng hé [Bible] published things and [exempt from] fee to public multitude distribute this outside [we] Shèngjīng chūbān-wù, bīng miǎn-fèi xiàng gōng-zhòng fēnffā. Cǐ-wài, wǒmen construct and maintain repair [Kingdom] [Halls] [as well as] [branch] [facilities] fill [to sufficiency] Bethel jiànzào hé wéi-xì Wángguó Jūhuisuǒ jí fēn bù shèshǐ, mān-zú Bòtélì [members'] [as well as] [ missionaries' ] basic 's life living needs also aid received disaster 's chéngyuán jí tèpái chuàndàoyuán jìběn de shèng-huò xūyào, báo yuánzhú shòu-zāi de [younger brothers] · [elder brothers] · [elder sisters] · [younger sisters] you [possibly] will think this [all] [that which [it]] di-xióng zí-mèi. Nǐ kēnèng huì xiǎng: "Zhè yǐqiè suǒ xū needs, money is from [where] comes, " xū de qián shì cóng nǎlǐ lái de ne?"

{do not} {ask for} · {get} {out of} ten · one respectful offerings association dues also
Bù suǒ-qū shí-yī fèng-xiàn , hui-fèi , yé

{do not} urge · contributions although · -ly [Bible] education work doing needs large · {amount of}
bù quàn-juān Suì-rán Shèngjīng jiàoyù gōng-zuò xūyào dà-liàng (are passed through) · expenses but [we] not · will solicit contributions one · hundred {more than →} years before jīng-fēi , dān wǒmen bù-huí mù-jūān . Yī-bǎi duō nián qiān , [The Watchtower] second · {periodical issue} · [magazine] English · language said caused by deeply believing Jehovah Shòuwàngtài di-èr qǐ zázhi (Yīng-yǔ) shūō, yóu-yú shēn-xīn Yēhéhuá is [ our ] back · shield [we] absolutely [will not] [rely on] men absolutely [will not] to men shì wǒmen de hòu-dùn, wǒmen " jùé bù yīlái rén, jùé bù xiǎng rén [beg for] request financial aid matter reality upon [we] ever [have not] this · [way] done · [in the] past qí-qíú zī-zhù " . Shi-shì-shang , wǒmen cóng méi zhè-yàng zuò-guò !

Matthew blessings news
( Mâตài Fú-yīn 10:8)

{rely on} self · willing donated · funds {to be maintained} numbers · many people very
Kào zì-yuán juān-kuān wéichí Xǔ-duō rén hén
joyfully appreciate [ our ] [Bible] education work · doing {because of} this donate money {to support} xìn-shāng wǒmen de Shèngjīng jiàoyù gōng-zuò, yǐn-cǐ juān qián zhīchī [us] entire · globe each · land 's Jehovah's [Witnesses] also {are very} [with] happy intention {to offer} · out wǒmen. Quán-qǐu - gě-di de Yēhéhuá Jiānzhèngrén, yě hěn lè-yí xiǎn-chū selves' time · within spirit power gold · money and [other] assets sources {to come} {to urge} {to advance} [all] zìjǐ de shí-jīān , jīng-lǐ , jīn-qían hé qǐtā zī-yuán , lái cù-jīn suǒyǒu with [God's] will have · relation 's affairs [ 1 Chronicles ] [Kingdom] [Halls] {are set up} [to have] gèn Shàngdī zhíyì yóu-guān de shìwù. (Lìdàizhi Shàng 29:9) Wángguó Jūhuisuǒ shè yǒu donated · funds · boxes {to let} people follow selves' hearts wishes {to donate} {to offer} [we] receive · {arriving at} juān-kuān-xiāng , ràng rén suí zìjǐ de xīn-yì juān-xiān. Wǒmen shòu-dào
"s donated · funds [greater portion] comes from not rich · {have abundance} 's people [they] exactly {are like} Jesus de juān-kuān dàduó lái-zì bú fú-yú de rén, tāmén jiù xiǎng Yēsū commended · praised 's poor widowed · woman this · [mw] widowed · woman held only had 's two · [mw] chēng-zàn de qióng guā-fu , zhēi·ge guā-fu bǎ jǐn yǒu de liǎng wén small · coins {to drop} into holy · temple treasure · storehouse 's money · chest inside Luke blessings · news xiào·qián tóu jǐn shèng·diàn bào·kǔ de qián·xiāng lì. (Lǔjīā, Fú·yīn 21:1–4) from · this can · see [everyone] all [can] regularly allocate · out [some] money · {according to} heart · inside Yǒu·cǐ - kě·jiān, rénrén dōu kěyǐ jìngcháng “ bō-chū yixiē qián ”, “ zhào xīn-li [that which [he]] {has decided} 's go donate · funds [ 1 Corinthians ] [ 2 Corinthians ] suǒ jùédíng de” qū juān-kuān . (Gélínduō Qiánshǔ 16:2; Gélínduō Hòushǔ 9:7) [we] deeply · believe Jehovah {will certainly} continue {to stimulate} · {to encourage} [those] wanting {to use} Wǒmén shēn·xīn , Yēhéhuá bì jīxù jǐ·lǐ nèixiē xiǎng yòng precious · valuable 's capital · property {to come} {to respect} {to esteem} him 's persons {to push} · {to move} {them} " bāo·guì de zī·chān " lái zūn·chóng tā de rén , tuǐ·dōng tāmén {to support} spreading · {speaking of} [God's] [Kingdom] 's work · doing well {to cause to become} · accomplished zhīchí chuán·jiāng Shāngdì Wángguó de gōng·zuò , hào chéng·jiù [his] will [Proverbs] tā de zhīyì. (Zhēnyán 3:9)

Jehovah's Witnesses with [other] [religious] groups · bodies have what not · same

■ Yēhéhuá Jiānzhèngrén gèn qítā zǒnggjiào tuán·tí yǒu shénme bù·tóng？

■ Wǒmén zēn·yáng yǒn·yǒng juān·kuān？

donated · funds {are used} at [where]

JUĀN-KUĀN YÒNG ZĀI NĀLĪ？

[Kingdom] [Halls] have one [mw] donated · funds · box write · -ing this [congregation]
Wángguó Jūhuisuǒ yǒu yī ge juān·kuān·xiāng xiě·zhe “ Bēn Huìzhòng \{paying of\} · expenditures donated · funds {of} main · importance used · {to come} {to pay} [congregation]
Kāi·xiao Juān·kuān ”, zhū·yào yǒng·lái zhīfū huìzhòng payings [if] [branch] had financially · aided [congregation] {to construct} or {to dress up} · {to repair} kāizhī. Rúguó fēnbù céng zī·zhū huìzhòng jiān·zào huò zhuāng·xiū [Kingdom] [Hall] [some] donated · funds also will [be allocated] out · {to come} {to donate} · {to give to} Wángguó Jūhuisuǒ, yīxiē juān·kuān yě hui bō chū·lái juān·gěi [branch] another one [mw] donated · funds · box {is write} · -ing entire · globe work · doing fēnbù. Ling yī ge juān·kuān·xiāng xiě·zhe “ Quán·qiú Gōng·zuò ”,
for · what must construct [Kingdom]  [Halls]  how · [so]

Wèi-shénme Yào Jiànzào Wángguó Jūhuìsuǒ? Zěn·me

built · {to completion} ’s
Jiàn·chéng de? ^

[Wangguo]  [Hall]  considering · name  (to think of)  · meaning  at  this  · [mw]  · talked about  · discussed  ’
Wangguo  Juhuisuo,  gu-ming  -  si-yi  ,  zai  zhei·ge  difang  jiangle·lun  de

[of main] · importance  is  [the Bible]  within  relating  · to  [God’s]  [Kingdom]  ’s  [truth]  [God]  ’s  [Kingdom]
zhao·yao  shi  Shengjing  zhong  guan·yu  Shangdi  Wangguo  de  zhenli;  Shangdi  de  Wangguo

exactly · was  Jesus’  spreading  · way  ’s  master · subject  Luke  blessings · news
zheng·shi  Yesso  chuandiao  de  zhu·ti  .  (Liji - Fuyin  8:1)

correct · true  worship  ’s  central · heart  Jehovah’s  [Witnesses]  at  [Kingdom]  [Halls]
Zheng·qu  chongbai  de  zhongxin  Yehuah  Jianzhengren  zai  Wangguo  Juhuisuo

plan · prepare  spreading  · way  work  · doing  well  to  [territory]  inside  ’s  people  (to declare)  · (to talk about)  [God’s]
chou·bei  chuandiao  gong·zu  ,  hao  xiang  diqu  li  de  ren  xuandiang  Shangdi

[Kingdom]  ’s  good  [news]  Matthew  blessings · news  [Kingdom]  [Halls]  ’  largenesses · smallnesses  and
Wangguo  de  hao  xiaoxi.  (Matai - Fuyin  24:14)  Wangguo  Juhuisuo  de  da·xiao  he
 designs each · not mutually · {are alike} but all · even {are plain} · {are solid} · {are without} · splendour by one shèji ge-bù-xiāng-tóng , dàn quán-dōu pǔ-shí - wū-huá , yóu yì

{flock of} or {a few} {flocks of} [congregations] {are being used} [recent] · years came caused by [congregations] and qún huò jī qún huìzhòng shìyòng . Jin-nián lái , yóu-yú huìzhòng hé

spreading · way · {ones engaged in the field} 's numbers · items not · {breaking off} increasing · {being added to} Jehovah's

chuán-dào-yuán de shù-mù bù-duàn zhěng-jiā , Yěhéhuá

Zài not · same [to construct] project · journeys

{Witnesses} construct-ed {a few} {ten thousands} [mw] [average] each [day] five [mw] [Kingdom] [Halls]

Jiànzèngrén jiànzào-le jǐ wàn ge (píngjūn měi tiān wū ge ) Wángguó Jūhuisuǒ.

[Witnesses] construction [set up] [fund] take · get building expenses [Kingdom]

Cóng zhuān shè de jīn qū-dé jiànzū fèi Wángguó

[Halls] have one [mw] donated · funds · box write · ing entire · globe [Kingdom] [Hall] construction

Jūhuisuǒ yǒu yì ge juān-kuān-xiāng xiè-zhe " Quán-qiú Wángguó Jūhuisuǒ Jiànzhù

project · journeys donated · funds received · {arriving at} 's money will · {be turned over to} · {be given to} [branch]

Gōng-chéng Juān-kuān " , shōu-dào de qián hui jiāo-gēi fēnbù

[to office] (to use) · (to come) financially · {to aid} or · {exempt from} interest · {to lend} · {to give to} [congregations]

bànshichù , yòng-lái zǐ-zhū huo miàn xí jiè-gēi huìzhòng

[to construct] or · {to change} · {to construct} [Kingdom] [Halls]

jiànzào huò gāi-jìjiàn Wángguó Jūhuisuǒ.

not · same · back · [scenes] ' people [voluntarily] {participate in} project · journeys

Bù-tóng bèi-jīng de rén yìwù cānyú gōng-chéng

in numbers · many [nations] Jehovah's [Witnesses] organize · {to become} · -ed [some] [Kingdom] [Hall]

Zài xù-duō guójiā , Yěhéhuá Jiànzèngrén zū-chéng-le yìxiě Wángguó Jūhuisuǒ

construction small · groups group · members and [other] [volunteer] persons · {ones engaged in the field} to

Jiànzhū Xiǎo-zú , zū-yuán hě qītā zhīyuán rén-yuán dào

nation · inside one {flock of} again one {flock of} [congregation] go take · [lead] · {to participate in} meeting · place

guó-néi yì qún yǒu yì qún huìzhòng qǔ , dài-tóu cānyú jūhuì-suǒ

construction project · journeys simultaneously cultivate · instruct {at that} · land 's {younger brothers} · {elder brothers}

jiànzhū gōng-chéng , bīng pèi-xún dāng-dì de di-xiónɡ

{elder sisters} · {younger sisters} construction small · groups have · times [even] · {arrive at} contrarily · far lands · regions

zǐ-mèi . Jiànzhū xiǎo-zú yǒu-shí shènzhí dào piān-yuán di-qū

{to work} · {to do} in [some] [nations] land · region building · [committee] received · assigning

gōng-zú . Zài yìxiě guójiā , Dì-qū Jiànzhū Wéiyuánhuì fēng-pài

{to supervise} · {to lead} certain [mw] land · region inside [Kingdom] [Halls] · building and {dressing up} · repairing

dū-dào móu ge de-qū li Wángguó Jūhuisuǒ de jiànzhū hé zhuāng-xiū

project · journeys [committee] inside has · some [elders] construction [experience] abundant · rich · they at
gōng-chéng . Wéiyuán huí lǐ yǒu-xiě zhǎnglǎo jiànzhū jīngyàn fēng-fū , tāmén zài

Wǒmen shì zēn-yáng zuò-dào de ne? (Màitài - Fú-yín 19:26)
each · [mw] · {carrying out} · {[construction] work}  
step · section · point · guide · [congregations]  
simultaneously
gè·ge  
shì·gōng  
jiē·duàn  
zhī·dào  
huízhòng  
bing

distribute · apportion · work · doing · {to give to} · have · construction · skills · abilities · [volunteer]  
fēn·pèi  
gōng·zuò  
gěi  
yǒu  
jiānzhù  
jī·néng  
dè  
zhiyuàn

persons · {ones engaged in the field}  
at · each · [mw]  
{[construction] work} · ground  
[volunteer]
rén·yuán  
Zài  
mě  
gè  
[construction] · work · ground  
gōng·dì

persons · {ones engaged in the field}  
largely · even · are · {at that} · land · [congregation] · {members}  
entirely · {relying on}
rén·yuán  
dà·dōu  
shì·dāng·dì  
huízhòng  
dé  
chéngyuán·de  
quán·kào

Jehovah  
granting  
holy · spirit  
[as well as]  
his  
[people]  
{with}  
whole · hearts  
{with}  
whole · intentions

Yěhēhuá  
ci  
shēng·líng  
yǐjí  
tā  
de  
zì·mín  
quán·xīn  
quán·yì

{throwing [selves]} · into · work · doing · world · extent  
each · land's  
[Kingdom]  
[Halls]  
{only then}  
{can} · {one by one}
tōu·rù  
gōng·zuò  
shì·jìè  
ge  
dì  
Wán·gǔo  
cái  
néng  
yīyī

{be built} · {to completion} · [Psalm]  
[jiàn·chéng]  
(Shìpíān  127:1;  
Gēluóxì-shū  3:23)

■  
[worship]  
[God]  
's  
[places]  
for  
{what}  
are called  
as  
[Kingdom]  
[Halls]

■  
[Wömen]  
chóngbài  
Shàngdì  
di·fang  
[wèi·shénme]  
chéng·wéi  
Wán·guó  
Jū·hùisuǒ

■  
[worship]  
for  
what  
can  
in  
etire·globe  
each·land  
construct  
[Kingdom]  
[Halls]

[Wömen]  
wèi·shénme  
néng  
zài  
quán·qiú  
-gē·dì  
jiàn·záo  
Wán·guó  
Jū·hùisuǒ

Bolivia
Bōlíwěiyà

Nigeria
Nírìlìyà

▷  
meeting · place  
changed · constructed  
(before ←) · (after ←)

Nírìliyà,  
Jū·hù·suǒ  
gāi·jiàn  
qián·hòu

Tahiti
Tǎxītí
Dǎo

[ 26th ]  
Dì 26  
Kè

what · [way]  
{to help} · {with}  
{busyness}  
{to preserve} · {to maintain}

Zěn·yàng  
Bāng·máng  
Bǎo·yǎng
Each one [M] Kingdom [Hall] (every one) is belongs to Jehovah [God's] name under 's (because of) this Měi yí ge Wángguó Jūhuìsuǒ dōu shì guī-yú Yēhēhuá Shàngdì míng-xià de. Yǐn-cí
[we] feel·getting making meeting·place tidy·clean beautiful·looking preserved·maintained appropriately·well wòmen jué-de , shì jūhui-suǒ zhèng-jí měi-guān , bāo-yǎng tuǒ-shàn ,
both is [ our ] bright·glory also is correct·true worship 's weighty·needed part [everyone] all [can] jì shì wòmen de guāng-róng , yě shì zhèng-què chóngbài de zhòng-yào būfèn , rénrén dōu kěyǐ
d[expend to the limit} one {portion of} power
jin yí fén li .
meetings {after ↔} help·{(with) busyness} {to do cleaning] each time meeting
Jūhuì hòu bāng-máng dāsāo Měi cí jūhuì
concludes·{gets tied up} {after ↔} {younger brothers}·{elder brothers}·{elder sisters}·{younger sisters} evne
jié·shù hòu , di·xiong zì·mèi dōu
[with] happy·intention [do cleaning] one·[time] {in order to} keep·hold [Kingdom] [Hall] clear·clean orderly·neat
lè·yí dāsāo yì·xià , yǐ bāo-chí Wángguó Jūhuìsuǒ qǐng-jí zhèng-qí .
this·outside [Kingdom] [Hall] also will [at] set·periods {move forward with}·implement penetrating·{to bottom} 's
Cí·wài , Wángguó Jūhuìsuǒ yě huì dīng-qì jīn·xíng chè·dǐ de
cleaning] by one [M] for person [elder] or [ministerial] [servant] unified·planned
dāsāo , yòu yí wèi zhānglào huò zhǔli pǔrén tóng·chóu ,
{younger brothers}·{elder brothers}·{elder sisters}·{younger sisters} self·willingly participate [cleaning] commonly·usually
dì·xiong zì·mèi zì·yuán cānyú . Dāsāo tóng·cháng
{according to) meeting·place 's [specific] situation {according to) clear·list upon 's [M] items {is gone}
àn jūhuì-suǒ de jùtǐ qǐngkuàng , zhào qǐng·dān shang de xiāng-mù qù
{to be done} including sweeping·floors scrubbing floor·boards [vacuuming]·dust wiping·dust·dirt·holding
zuò , bāokuō sāo·dī , cā dī·bān , xǐ·chén , cā huǐ·chén , bā
chairs·{surf} {to line up] {in order}·neatly·[cleaning] {side by side with}·eliminating·[infectors] [in] [bathrooms]·wiping
yì·zì pái zhèng-qí , dāsāo bīng xiāo·dú wèishēngjiān , mǎ
dispersing windows and polishing mirrors·{surf} of garbage·[cleaning] meeting·place 's outside·face {as well as}
chuāng hé cā jīng·zǐ , dào lăjī , dāsāo jūhuì-suǒ wài·mian jí
yard·{surf} etc. {in order to} help children {to learn}·{to be able} {to respect}·{to assign weightiness to}
zuò·{to come} {to worship} [God] 's place [we] also will let [them] divide·bear [some] work·doing
yòng·lái chóngbài Shàngdì de chūsuǒ, wòmen yē hui ràng tāmén fēn·dān yìxiē gōng-zuò .

[Ecclesiastes] (Chuándàoshū 5:1)
participate in  maintaining · repairing  each · year  meeting · place  inside · outside  will  do  one · time
Cānyǔ  wéi-xiū  Měi-nián,  jūhuì-suǒ  lǐli - wàiwài  hui zuò  yí-ci
careful · [with attention to] detail  ’s check · examination  roots · {according to} check’s · examination’s formed · fruit do  
zǐ-xì  de  jiān-chá ,  gēn-jū  jiān-chá  jié-guǒ  zuò
set · period  preserving · maintaining  {to cause}  meeting · place  not · {to incur}  days · {long time}  losing · {[good] repair}  
díng-qī  bào-yāng ,  shí jūhuì-suǒ  bū-zhi  ri-jū  shì-xiū
causing [congregation]  {to bear} · {to take on}  necessary  ’s maintaining · repairing  expenses  [2 Chronicles]  
causing huízhòng  chéng-dān  bú biyào de wéi-xiū fèi . (Liàizhì Xià 24:13;
meeting · place  preserved · maintained  getting well  clear · clean  orderly · neat  {only then}  suits · fits 
34:10)  Jūhuì-suǒ  bào-yāng de hào,  qìng-jí zhèng-qí ,  cái shì-xiū
using · {to come}  {to worship}  [God]  [we]  {expend to the limit} one  {portion of}  power  {to preserve} · {to maintain}
yǒng-lái  chóngbài Shàngdì.  Wǒmen jìn yí fèn lì bǎo-yāng
meeting · place  exactly  shows · clearly  [we]  love  Jehovah  simultaneously  {[as precious]} · view  used · {to come}
jiùhuì-suǒ , jù biáo-míng wǒmen ài Yēhēhuá bìng zhèn-shī  yǒng-lái
{to worship}  him ’s  place  [Psalm]  this also  can  give  [territory]  inside  ’s people  {to leave} ·  down  one
chóngbái tā de chūsūo. (Shīpiān 122:1)  Zhè yě néng gěi dí qí li de rén liú-xià yí
{mw}  good  impression · image  [ 2 Corinthians  ]
ge hào  yīn-xiàng . (Gēlínwō Hōushù 6:3)

■  what · [way]  well · {to use}  [Kingdom]  [Hall]  ’s  [books] · library
■ Wǒ-shènme wǒmen gāi hāohāo bào-yāng yǒng-lái chóngbái Shàngdì de chūsūo?

■  what  · [way]  keeps · holds  Kingdom  Hall  clean
■ Huízhòng  zěn-yàng  bào-chí Wángguó Jūhuìsuǒ jiéjìng?

Estonia  Zimbabwe  Mongolia  {Puerto Rico}  
Àishānìyà  Jīnbiāobùwéi  Měnggǔ  Bōduōlígè

[ 27th ] lesson
Dì 27   Kè

what · [way]  well · {to use}  [Kingdom]  [Hall]  ’s  [books] · library
Zěn-yàng  Shàn-yòng  Wángguó  Jūhuìsuǒ de  Túshū-kù  ?


Theocratic Ministry School  lesson  subject

go to  place

Jehovah's Witnesses  using you

Shangdi regarding  if

it is the Bible  you

is set up  to have

of  material

you  want  to investigate  

you want  to inquire  

have not  are

for books  library  to search for

are wanting  to look  you

arrive at  Kingdom  Hall  's  library  (to look)

Wangguo  Juhuisuo  de  tushu-k"u  kankan.

{to search for}  {material}  's  good  {go to}  place

Shangdi jiuj"u  ni de  qie-shen  wenti  shuo-guo  shenme ma? Ruguo

Sousun  zili"ao  de  hao  qu-chu

Yihethua  Jianzhengren  yong ni

diannao  diannao  li keneng  anzhuang-le  yi  ge  cheng-wei  Watchtower Library (Shouwagtai)

towards  [the  Bible]  within  certain  [verse  of]  scripture  ▪  writings

certain  [mw]  [personage]  certain  [mw]  [place]  or

certain  [type  of]  matter  ▪  thing  feeling  interest

wanting  more  [to  know]  one  [bit]  you  [are  wanting]  [to  know]

mou  zhong  shi-wu  gan  xingqu, xiang du"o  zhidao  yi-dian  ne? Ni  xiang  zhidao

[God]  regarding  [your]  [corresponding  to]  [self]  asking  ▪  subject  said  ▪  [in  the  past]  what  if

Shangdi  jiuju  ni de  qie-shen  wenti  shuo-guo  shenme ma? Ruguo

are wanting  you  [can]  arrive at  [Kingdom]  [Hall]  's  [books]  library  (to  look)

xiang , ni keyi  dao  Wangguo  Juhuisuo  de  tushu-k"u  kankan.

most new ‘s [published] · things (moreover) {is arranged} · (is lined up) having order · training · drilling · class [overseer] 
zuì xīn de chūbān-wù , érqí qì biānr-pái yǒu xù . Xùn-liàn-bān jīándù

or [your] ‘s [Bible] · [teacher] can teach you what · [way] (to look for [and]) · (arrive at) you need ‘s [material] 
uhuò nǐ de Shèngjīng lào·shī kēyī jiāo nǐ zhěn-yàng zhǎo·dào nǐ xūyào de zhìliào .

[books] · library ‘s books {are not} (set up) outside · (to be lended) only · may in meeting · place inside {be used} 
Tǔshū-kù de shūjī bú shè wài·jiè , zhī·kě zài jūhuí-suǒ li shíyòng.

[we] also will [carefully] use books · publications not · will at upper · faces write · characters or make 
Wǒmen yě hui xiàoōxīn shíyòng shū·kān , bú·hū zài shàng·miàn xiē·zi huò zuò

recording · marks
jī-hào .

[the Bible] shows · clearly want (to look for [and]) · (arrive at) [God] ‘s knowledge then must (put) down (a bit of) 
Shèngjīng biāo·míng , yào “ zhǎo·dào Shàngdì de zhīshì ” jìu děi xià diǎn

[work] [very] · like (searching for) treasure · depository {of one} · [way] [Proverbs] [Hall] ‘s göngfu, “hào·xiāng sōusūō bāo·zǎng ” yí·yáng . (Zhēnyán 2:1–5) Wángguó Jūhuísuǒ de

[books] · library exactly · is helps you (to unfold) · (to open) searching ‘s good [place] 
tǔshū-kù zhèng·shì bāngzhù nǐ zhàn·kāi “sōusūō” de hǎo difang.

[Kingdom] [Hall] ‘s [books] · library what · [way] has · help · in (searching for) [material] 
■ Wángguó Jūhuísuǒ de tǔshū-kù zěn·yàng yǒu·zhū·yú sōuxún zhìliào ?

who [can] · helps you well · {to use} [books] · library
■ Shéi kěyí bāngzhù nǐ shàn·yòng tǔshū-kù ?

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Israel</th>
<th>Czech</th>
<th>Zambia</th>
<th>Benin</th>
<th>Cayman</th>
<th>(group of) · islands</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Yīséliè</td>
<td>Jièkè</td>
<td>Gōnghéguó</td>
<td>Bēining</td>
<td>Kāimàn</td>
<td>Qún·dǎo</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

try {looking at}

SHISHI KĀN

[i] if you want {to apply} · hand {to establish} [personal] [books] · library please {arrive at} books · department 
Rúguó nǐ xiāng zhuó·shū jiànlí gérén tǔshū·kù , qǐng dào shūjī·bù

{to look} [Bible] · [teacher] can tell you first {to get} what [published] · things most · {is well} 
kànnan. Shèngjīng lào·shī nénɡ gàosu nǐ xiān lǐnɡqū shénme chūbān-wù zuì·hǎo .
Jehovah's [Witnesses] ' web-[site] raises · provides what
Yēhéhuá Jiànzhènghènrén de Wǎng·zhàn Ti·gōng Shénme

[material]
Zǐliào ? ^

Jesus [Christ] to {school of thought} · disciples said [ your (pl) ] light also should at men {before ↔} shine
Yēsū Jīdū dui mén-tú shuō: “Nǐmen de guāng yě gāi zài rén qián zhàoyào,

this · [way] men then can {look at} · see [ your (pl) ] good · doing hold glory {to turn over} · to [ your (pl) ]
zhè-yàng rén jiù néng kàn·jiān nǐmen de shān·xìng , bā róngyào guì·yú nǐmen de

heavenly · Father · Matthew blessings · news [in order to] (listen to) · follow Jesus ' commanding Jehovah's
Tiān-fù .” ( Mǎtài - Fú·yīn 5:16) Wéile tīng·cóng Yēsū de fēn·fu , Yēhéhuá

[Jehovah's Witnesses] well · {are using} current · era [science] · [technology] including [the Internet] [ our ] [official]
Jiànzhènghènrén shān·yōng xiān·dài kē·jī , bāokuò hūliánwàng. Wōmen de zhèng·shí
web-[site] raises · provides relating to Jehovah's [Witnesses'] beliefs · reverence and
wǎng·zhàn www.jw.org/zh-hans ti·gōng guān·yú Yēhéhuá Jiànzhènghènrén xīn·yáng hé

[activities] ' [material] this · [mw] web-[site] has what inside · contained
huòdōng de zǐliào . Zhèi·ge wǎng·zhàn yǒu shénme nèi·rōng ne?

regarding often · seen [questions] raises · provides based · on [the Bible] ’s
Juǎn cháng·jiàn wèntí ti·gōng jī·yú Shèng·jīng de

dā·àn Nǐ kěyǐ zài wōmen de wǎng·zhàn kǎndào , Shèng·jīng zēn·yáng lùn·shū rénmen
{those which [they]} concern · hearts [with] 's [some] weighty · needed [questions] you want {to look for [and]} · {arrive at}
suǒ guān·xīn de yǐxiē zhòng·yào wèntí . Nǐ Xǐǎng Zhāo·dào

[the truth] {[in return] · answer-ed them · among six [mw] · [questions] · this [mw] · [tract] · at [the Internet] · upon
Zhēnlí ma? huì·dá·le qí·zhōng liú ge wèntí , zhèi fēn chuándān zài wǎng·shāng

largely · approximately has · [mw] languages’ · speech’s editions · [mw for books] · [web-site] also has
dà·yuē yǒu 400 ge yǔ·yán bān·bèn . Wǎng·zhàn hái yǒu

numbers · many languages’ · speech’s editions · [mw for books] ' New World · extent translated · edition and [some]
xǔ·duō yǔ·yán bān·bèn de Xīn Shi·jiè Yī·bèn hé yǐxiē

help · people {to understand} · clearly [the Bible] ' s [published] · things examples · like differentiating · clearly
bāngzhù rén mǐng·bái Shèng·jīng de chū·bān·wù , lí·rú Biàn·míng
numbers · many [published] · things ’ recorded · sound or files you [can] directly · connecting
receive · {listen to} or read also [can] down · loading {after ←} store in [computer] inside {to go along with} · time
through (· passing and)
receive · {listen to} or read also [can] down · loading {after ←} store in [computer] inside {to go along with} · time

[the Bible] ’s [truth] and [recent] · period ’s [The Watchtower] and [Awake!] web-[site] inside has
Shèngjìng de Zhēn lí [bh] hé jīn·qì de Shǒuwàngtái hé Jīnxīng! Wǎng-zhàn nǐ yǒu

{to use} [if] has person towards [the Bible] feeling interest you [can] at web-[site] {look for} [some] using
shìyòng. Rúguǒ yǒu rén dui Shèngjìng gǎn xìngqù, nǐ kěyǐ zài wǎng-zhàn zhāo yìxiē yòng
he deeply · knows · language · speech [published] ’s [material] print {a few} pages {to give to} him {to look at}
tā shù·xī de yǔ·yùn chūbān de zǐliào , yīn jí yè gěi tā kàn .

web-[site] also has using [a few] · {tens of} {types of} hand · languages manufactured · made ’s [video]
Wǎng-zhàn yě yǒu yī jī·shí zhōng shǒu·yǔ zhì·zuò de shìxìàng
[published] · things this · outside you also [can] down · load [Bible] [radio] · dramas [Bible] dramas and
chūbān·wù . Cí·wǎi , nǐ hái kěyǐ xià·zài Shèngjìng guāngbō·jù, Shèngjìng xījū hé
pleases · ear ’s {musical notes} · music at unoccupied · idle times joyfully · {to appreciate}
yuè·ér de yīn·yuè , zài kōng·xián shí xīn·shāng .

reports · transmits Jehovah’s [Witnesses] ’ [activities] relating · to [ our ]
Bào·dào Yēhēuá Jiànzhèngrén de huòdòng Guān·yú wǒmen de
caráxiu · Bào·dào yǒu jī·dào wǒmen de

entire · globe spreading · way work · doing and {saving [from]} · disaster work · doing [as well as] [some] [influencing]
quān·qiú chuán·dào gōng·zuò hé jū·zhāi gōng·zuò , yījí yìxiē yǐngxiàng

Jehovah’s [Witnesses] ’ matters · items web-[site] will have most new ’s reports · transmissions including
Yēhēuá Jiànzhèngrén de shí·jiān , wǎng-zhàn hui yǒu zui xīn de báo·dào, bāokuò

[articles] and short · [mw for movies] you also [can] {look for [and]} · {arrive at} approaching · {about to} {be conducted}
wénháng hé duān·piàn . Nǐ yě kěyǐ zhāo·dào jí·jiāng jū·xing

’s district large · assemblies ’ times · within and land · points [as well as] each [branch] [office] ’s
de qū·yù dà·hui de shí·jiān hé di·diān , yījí gè fēnbù bānshìchù de

connecting · relating directions · methods
lián·xi fāng·fǎ .

through (adv) · passing [the Internet] [we] {are letting} [truth] ’s light shine to earth · globe most
Tōng·guó hūliánwàng, wǒmen ràng zhēn lí de guāng zhàoyào dào di·qiú zui
contrarily · far ’s corner · [location] entire · globe each [continent] ’s people far to [Antarctica] ’s people all
piān·yuǎn de jiāo·luò . Quān·qiú gè dàzhōu de rén , yuán zhi Nán·jīzhōu de rén , dòu

[can] contact {arriving at} [truth] ’s light [we] {pray for} · request Jehovah ’s word [with] quick · speed
kěyǐ jiéchǔ dào zhēn lí de guāng. Wǒmen qī·qiú “Yēhēuá de huàyǔ xùn·sǔ
{to spread} · widely everywhere reaching all earth {to let} [God] get · {arrive at} glory
chuán·kāi ” biān·jí quán di , ràng Shāngdī dé·dào róngyào.

[ 2 Thessalonians ]
(Tiēsālúónījiā Hōushū 3:1)
Jehovah’s Witnesses’ website is helping more numerous people to recognize: to know

Jiànzhèngrén de wǎng-zhàn zěn-yàng bāngzhù gèng duō rén rén-shì

![Bible] [truth]
Shèngjīng zhēnli?

you are making: planning at [ our ] website {to search for} what [material]

Nǐ dā-suàn zài wǒmen de wǎng-zhàn sōuxún shénme zīliào?

France · nation Poland [Russia]
Fǎ-guó Bōlán Éluób

please leave · {attention [on]}
Qǐng LIÚ-YÍ:

have · some opposed · to [us] ’ persons established website {to send out} · {to release} empty · false ’s
Yǒu-xiě fǎn-duì wǒmen de rén shèlì wǎng-zhàn, fā-fàng xū-jīa de

[material] {to cause} people erroneously: {to understand} Jehovah’s Witnesses for ’s is
zīliào líng rén wù·jiè Yēhēhuá Jiànzhèngrén, wèi de shì

[to obstruct] · {to stop} people [serving] Jehovah [these] website not should [browse] [Psalm]
zǔ·zhǐ rén shìfèng Yēhēhuá. Zhèixiē wǎng-zhàn bū gāi liúlǎn. (Shīpīān 1:1;

[Romans] · book
26:4; Luómǎ-shū 16:17)

scripture · writings
Jīng·wén^
**Psalm**
Shīpiān 37:11, 29

modest · peaceful  
persons  {will certainly}  
get · [successfully]  
{the earth}

11  Qiānhé de rén  bì dézháodài,

greatly  
enjoy  
peace · security  
{[be] full}  
{heart [of]}  
joy

Dà xiāng píngān, mān-xīn xīlè.

...  

righteous · persons  {will certainly}  
get · [successfully]  
{the earth}

29  Yìrén bì dézháodài,

eternally · far  
at earth · upon  
peacefully  
reside

Yǒngyuān zài di·shàng ānjū.

**Isaiah · book**
Yīsài yà·shū 9:7

he  {will certainly}  
[leader]  
national · power  
prosperous · flourishing  
without · {getting used up}  
peace

Tā bì zuò lìngxiù, guó·shì chāng·shēng wú·qióng, hépíng

{maintaining [for]}  
{[long time]}  
not · ceasing  
he  {will certainly}  
at  
David's  [throne]  
upon command · rule  
[his  
chí·jiǔ - bù·xī]  
Tā bì zài Dàwèi de bāozuo shàng tōng·zhì tā de

[kingdom]  
using  
justice · correctness  
and  
righteousness  
{to make}  
nation  
firm · set  
stable · firm  
from  
present · at

wángguó, yī gōng·zhèng hé zhèngyì shí guó jiān·ding wēn·gù, cóng xiàn·zài  
straight · to  
thousand · autumns  
{ten thousand}  
generations  
{ten thousand}  
armies  
their  
Lord  
Jehovah  {will certainly}

zhí·dào qiān·qiū - wàn·shì. Wàn Jūn zhī Zhū Yēhéhuā bi

[with]  
hot · heart  
{cause to become}  
· accomplished  
this  
[mw]  
matter
rè·xīn chéng·jiǔ zhèi jiān shì.

**Isaiah · book**
Yīsài yà·shū 48:17, 18

[God]  
teaching · guiding  
you  
{to cause}  
you  
{to get}  
benefit · places  
pointing · drawing  
you  
{to walk}  
should  
walk  
's

Shàngdì, jiào·dǎo nǐ shí nǐ dé yí·chu, zhǐ·yín nǐ zǒu dāng xǐng de

road  
only wish  
you  
{would leave}  
{attention [on]}  
{[my  ]}  
admonitions  
commands  
this  
[way]  
[your  
lù.  18 Dānyuān nǐ liú·yì wǒ de jiè·mìng zhè·yàng, nǐ de
peace · security {then would be} much {just like} river · water {your} righteous · deeds {then would be} numerous like
ping·ǎn jiù duō rú hé·shuǐ , nǐ de yì·xíng jiù hào rú

sea · waves
hǎi·làng ˄

[ 1 John ]
Yuēhàn Yǐshū 2:17

this · [mw] world · extent and world · extent 's desires · hopes exactly · {are now} vanishing · departing {abides by} · does
Zhè·ge shì·jiè hé shì·jiè de yù·wàng zhèng·zài xiǎo·shì , zūn·xíng

[God's] will 's person yet eternally · far long · exists
Shàngdì zhì-yí de rén què yōng·yuǎn cháng·cún. ˄

Isaiah · book
Yīsāiyà·shū 2:2, 3

end · last 's [days] Jehovah's [temple] 's mountain must · -ly firmly · {be established} · [place itself above]
2 Mò·hòu de rìzi , Yēhéhuá diàn de shān bì·rán jiān·li , língjià
(group of) · {mountain} peaks) (will certainly) [get] raised transcending · exceeding {ten thousand} ridges
qūn·fēng , bì bèi tīshēng , chāo·yuè wàn gāng.

{ten thousand} · nations ' people even must converge · flow {to turn over} · towards this mountain {will certainly}
Wàn·guó de rén dōu bi huì·liú guī·xiàng zhè shān . 3 Bi

have numbers · many peoples · groups ' people forward · {go towards [it]} saying come · {we} ascend Jehovah
yǒu xǔ·duō mín·zú de rén qiān·wàng , shuō: “Lái ba , wǒmen dēng Yēhéhuá
's mountain {go towards} Jacob's [God] 's [temple] {to go} he {will certainly} teach · guide [us]
de shān , wǎng Yāgè Shàngdì de diàn qù . Tā bi jiāo·dǎo wǒmen

{to recognize} · {to know} [ his ] ways [ we ] also must walk [ his ] roads because · for law {will certainly} from
rén·shì tā de dào , wǒmen yě yào xǐng tā de lù .” Yīn·wei lǚfǎ bi cóng

Zion {be issued} · {be announced} Jehovah 's word {will certainly} from Jerusalem {be sent} · out
Xiān bān·bù , Yēhéhuá de huà bi cóng Yēlūsālēng fā·chū . ˄

[ Acts ]
Shìtú Xíngzhuan 15:14

Symeon {has just} {in detail} · state · -ed [God] · [first] time {had tender feeling for} · {attended to}
Xímén gāngcái xiǎng·shū·le Shàngdì di·yī cì juān·gù

outside · nations · people from [them] at · among {to choose} · out one {group of} {belongs to} his name · under 's
wài·bāng·rén , cóng tāmén dāng·zhōng xuǎn·chū yì qún guī tā míng·xià de
**John  blessings · news**
**Yuēhàn Fù·yīn 13:35**

[people] zímín. ˄

**[Acts ] Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 17:11**

[here] ‘s people {were compared to} Thessalonian · people open · bright un-usually hot · eager -ly received godly · holy ‘s word [every day] [with noticing details] · heart testing · investigating [the] holy · Scriptures wanting {to check} · {to prove} {that which [they]} {heard} ‘s things
dui·zhèng suǒ tíngjian de shì . ˄

**[Psalm] Shīpiān 128:1, 2**

all [fearing] Jehovah

1 Fán jìngwèi Yēhēhuá,

{abiding by} · doing [ his ] ways ’ persons

Zūn·xīng tā de dào de rén

much · [so] have · blessings

Duō·me yǒu·fú ！

you {will certainly} eat personally · ([with] hands) labouring · busily got {to come} ’s [things]

2 Nǐ bì chī qīn·shǒu láo·lù dé lái de dōngxi,

simultaneously · also {will be covered by} · blessings {will get} · benefits

Bìng·qiē méng·fú dé·yǐ . ˄
[they] saw Peter John straight talking not {avoiding as taboo} also [knew] two persons basically were
Tāmen jiàn Bǐdé, Yuēhàn zhī-yán - bù-huí , yē zhīdào liàng rén běn shì
{did not} have learning inquiring ’s common ordinary persons {then were} very surprised astonished recognized out
méi-yǒu xué-wen de pǔ-tōng-rén , jiǔ hēn chà-yì , rén-chū

two persons followed {in the past} Jesus
liǎng rén gēn-guo Yēsū. 

[Acts]
Shìtú Xíngzhuàn 10:34, 35

Peter then opened mouth said I truly presently see out [God] is not partial hearted ’s
34 Bǐdé jiǔ kāi-kǒu shuō: “Wǒ shì-zài kàn-chū Shàngdì shì bù piān-xīn de, 35
no [matter] which [mw] nation group ’s person only must {fear} him do righteousness even {is covered by}
wù-lùn nèi-ge guó-zú de rén , zhī-yāo jīngwèi tā, xíng zhèngyì , dōu mèng
him {being pleased} accepting
tā yuè-nà .

Isaiah · book
Yísài-yà-shū 43:10–12

Jehovah says [you [plural]] are [ my ] [witnesses] are I {he whom [I]} {have chosen} ’s servant person
10 Yēhéhuá shuō: “Nǐmen shì wǒ de jiānzhèng rén, wǒ wǒ suǒ jiānxiàn de pú-rén ,
well {to call} [you [plural]] {to recognize} {to know} me {to believe} {to follow} me {to know} I am beginning end
hǎo jiāo nǐmen rén-shì wǒ, xīn-cóng wǒ, zhīdào wǒ shì shī-zhōng -
as One ’s [God] {did not} have God at me at before [got] made also {did not} {have} God at me
rú-yī de Shàngdì. Méi-yǒu Shén zài wǒ yī-qián běi zāo , yě méi-yǒu Shén zài wǒ
at afterwards {put forward} appearance I am Jehovah {except for} me at outside {does not} have
yī-hòu chū-xiàn . 11 Wǒ shì Yēhéhuá, chū wǒ yī-wài , méi-yǒu
saving lord
jiū-zhū .”

Jehovah says I had {issued forth} speech I had saved I had announced clearly that
12 Yēhéhuá shuō: “Wǒ cóng fā-yán , wǒ cóng zhēngjiù, wǒ cóng xuān-míng . Nà
time [you [plural]] at among {emphatically} {did not} have different land ’s god [so] [you [plural]] are [ my ]
shíhou, nǐmen dāng-zhōng bīng méi-yǒu yī-dì de shén. Suǒyǐ, nǐmen shì wǒ de
[witnesses] I exactly am [God]
jiānzhèng rén, wǒ jiū-shī Shàngdì. ^
[Exodus]  
Chū’āijìjí  3:15

[God] again to Moses said  
Shàngdì yòu dui Móxī shūō:

“Nǐ yào gàosu Yīsèliè-rén : ‘Nímen zú-xiǎn de Shàngdì Yēhéhuá, jiǔ-shí Yàbóláhàn
’s [God] Isaac ’s [God] Jacob ’s [God] ‏ (has dispatched) me to [you [plural]] [here] (to come) this de Shàngdì, Yīsā de Shàngdì, Yāgè de Shàngdì, chāi wǒ dào nímen zhělǐ lái .’ Zhè
is [ my ] name {ten thousand} · generations not · changing also is my receives people engraving · (to remember) ’s shì wǒ de míng, wàn-shí bù-biàn , yě shì wǒ shòu rén míng-jí de called · name {generation [after] generation} circulating · spreading chéng-hào, dàidài liú-chuán . ^

[Hebrews] · book  
Xībólái-shù  11:4–12:1

Abel had believing · heart held sacrificial · {domestic animal} {offered to} · {gave to} [God] {compared to} Cain  
4 Yàbó yǒu xìn-xīn , bā jī- shēng xiàn-gēi Shàngdì, bí Gāiyīn

{that which [he]} offered ’s more good exactly {because of} believing · heart obtain- ed [witness] [God]

suō xiàn de gèng hǎo, jiǔ yǐn xìn-xīn dé-le jiànzhèng. Shàngdì

{point at} · -ing Abel ’s gift · things did · testifying calling him as righteous · person he although · -ly die -ed yet zhī-zhe Yàbó de lǐ-wù zuò-zhèng , chēng tā wéi yī-rén ; tā suī-rán sī le , què

{because of} believing · heart thus still {as formerly} speaks · words

yǐn xìn-xīn ér réng-jíu shuō-huá .

Enoch had believing · heart exactly [got] moved · (to go [away]) not · (to see) death since · -ly [God] held him  
5 Yínùò yǒu xìn-xīn , jiǔ bēi yí-qū , bù-jìan sīwáng. Ji-rán Shàngdì bā tā

move · (to go [away]) -ed people then {looked for} · not · {with results} him he [got] moved · (to go [away]) it · before yí-qū le , rén jiǔ zhào-bu-zhào tā . Tā bēi yí-qū zhī-qían

already · {went through [and]} obtain-ed [witness] showing · clearly he {had won} · {had gotten} [God] ’s yī-jīng dé-le jiànzhèng, biāo-míng tā yìng-dé Shàngdī de

approval · joy people {do not} · have believing · heart then not · can win · get [God] ’s approval · joy \[xí-yuè . 6 Rén mèi-yǒu xìn-xīn , jiǔ bù-néng yìng-dé Shàngdī de xí-yuè ,

because · for to [God’s] face · before comes ’s person must believe he exists · {is present} also believe he yǐn-wei dào Shàngdī miàn-qían lái de rén bīxū xìn tā cún-zài , yòu xìn tā

certainly rewards earnestly · keenly seeking him ’s persons

bì jiāngshāng kěn-qiè xúnqíu tā de rén .
Noah {was covered by} [God] warning · declaring got · {to know} still · not · had {looked at} · seen ’s things
because had believing · heart exactly showed · out [fear] ’s heart constructed · [ark] causing entire household
yīn yǒu xīn-xīn , jiù xiān-chū jìngwèi de xīn , jiànzào fāngzhōu, shǐ quán jiā
{to get} · saved he {based on} this · {kind} ’s believing · heart set · -ed world · people ’s sin also {relying on}
dé-jiù . Tā píng zhè-yàng de xīn-xīn dìng-le shì-rén de zui, yòu kào
believing · heart get · receive · -ed righteous ’ ground · position
xīn-xīn líng-shòu-le zhèngyì yí de di-wèi .

Abraham because had believing · heart {was covered by} · {being called} ’s time exactly obeyed Lord’s
command leaving · [clear of] family · {native place} to {will certainly} get as estate ’s [place] going he although · -ly
ming , lí-kāi jiā-xiāng , dào bi dé wéi yè de difang qù . Tā suí-rán
{was not} [knowing] self {was needing} {to go towards} [where] {to go} yet still · was go -ed he had
bù zhídào zǐjī yào wàng nǎli qù , què hái-shí qù le . 9 Tā yòu
believing · heart exactly · residing abroad · resided in promised · its · land as in
xīn-xīn , jiù qiáo-jū zài yīngxū-zhī-dí , xiāng zài
differing [from] · {native place’ s place} · {of one} · {way} with got · received same · {type of} promise ’s Isaac Jacob
yì-xiāng yī-yāng , yǔ lǐng-shōu tōng-yāng yīngxū de Yǐsā, Yāgē
resided in tents inside he one · straight {was awaiting} that [mv] having stable · certain roots · foundation ’s
zhù zài zhāngmù li . 10 Tā yì-zhí děngdài nèi zuò yǒu wén-quē gèn-jī de
city exactly is · {God} {that which [he]} built {that which [he]} made ’s
chēng, jiù-shí Shàngdī suǒ jiān suǒ zào de .

Sarah because had believing · heart although · -ly pass-ed {giving birth} ’s years · age still · was got · [successfully]
power · quantity {was able} {to be pregnant with} · {to give birth to} seedling · descendant because · for she identified · as
lì-liáng , néng yǔn-yǔ miáo-yì , yīn-wéi tā rèn-wéi
that promised her ’s [person] was true · solid ’s her [husband] although · -ly as die · -ed [of one] · [way] also
nà yīngxū tā de shī xīn-shí de . 12 Tā zhāngfu suí-rán xiàng sī-le yī-yàng , yě
{there were born} · out sons grandsons {to come} as heaven · above ’s stars that · [so] numerous · many as
shēng-chu zǐzǐ - sūnsūn lai , xiāng tiān-shàng de xīng nà-me zhòng-duō , xiāng
sea side ’s sands that · [so] without · number
hài biān de shā nà-me wú-shū .
's this · [way] speak · 's persons evidently show · clearly selves earnestly · keenly {are seeking} · 's is · [mw] de. 14 Zhè-yāng shuō de rén xiǎn-rán biǎo-míng zījí kěn-qiè xūnqíu de shì, shì ge belongs · to selves · [place] · [they] · [if] · {had thought of} · {had not} · forgotten · already · {had gone through} · shū-yú zījī de difang. 15 Tāmen rúguò niănniăn - bù-wàng yǐ-jīng leaving · [clear of] · 's family · [native place] · its · actuality still · had opportunity · to return · {to go} · [however] · [they] · lǐ-kāi de jiā-xiāng , qī-shí hái yǒu jīhui huí-qu . 16 Búguò tāmen {are expending to limit} · power · {to pursue} · {to seek} · 's is · [mw] more · good · 's · [place] · is jīn-lǐ zuī-qíu de shì ge gèng hào de difang, shì (subordinate to) · {under the jurisdiction of} · to heaven · 's · [so] · [they] · called · [God] · as · [their] · [God] · lǐ-shū yǔ tiān de. Suǒyī tāmen chēng Shàngdi wéi tāmen de Shàngdi, to him · called · entreated · [God] · also · {is not} · taking · as · shame · instead · -ly · for · [them] · xiǎng tā hū-qíu , Shàngdi yě bù-yú-wéi-chī , fān·'ér wèi tāmen {in advance} · {has prepare-} · -ed · one · [mw] · city yù-bèi-le yì zuò chéng.

Abraham because · had believing · heart · received · test · 's · time · then · offered · up · Isaac · this · [mw] · 17 Yābólāhān yīn yǒu xìn-xīn , shòu kāoyàn de shìhou jiù xiān-shang Yīsā. Zhèi-ge joyfully · happily · {had gotten} · {had received} · promises · 'person · nearly · at · held · self · 's · only · {gave life to} · son huānhuān - xīxī lǐng-shǒu yīngxǔ de rén , jī-hū bā zījī de dù-shēng-zǐ offer · -ed · [even though] · earlier · before · had · words · to · him · {been said} · Isaac · {will give life to} · 's · {only then} · xiān-shang le. 18 Jīnguān xiān-qián yǒu huà duì tā shuō , "Yīsā shēng de cāi [will be called] · as · [your] · seedling · descendant · he · still · was · willing · this · [way] · {to do} · he · recognized · {as set} · chēng-wéi · "nǐ de miáo-yì ", tā hái-shi gān yuàn zhè-yàng zuò . 19 Tā rèn-dìng even · figuring · Isaac · die · -ed · [God] · also · {was able} · {to cause} · Isaac · {to resume} · living · this · [way] · Abraham · jiù-suàn · Yīsā sǐ le , Shàngdi yě nēng shí · Yīsā fū-huò . Zhèi-yàng, Yābólāhān exactly · from · death · · land · {did get} · {coming back} · Isaac · this · [mw] · matter · exactly · become · -ed · image · sign · jiù cóng sǐ-dì dé huí Yīsā. Zhèi jiàn shì jiù chéng·le xiāng-zhēng.

Isaac · because · had believing · heart · wished · {blessings [on]} · Jacob and Esau · 's · time · then · [prophesy] · -ed · 20 Yīsā yīn yǒu xìn-xīn , zhù-fú Yāgè hé Yīsǎo de shìhou, jiù yùyán-le {not yet} · come · 's · things wèi-lái de shì .

Jacob · because · had believing · heart · {just before} · death · 's · time · then · wished · {blessings [on]} · Joseph · 's · two · 21 Yāgè yīn yǒu xìn-xīn , lín-sī de shìhou jiù zhù-fú Yūsè de liàng [mw] · sons · also · {place hand on for support} · -ing · staff · head · worshipped · [God] · ge · érzi , yǒu · fú-zhe · zhàng-tóu chòngbài Shàngdi.

Joseph · because · had believing · heart · {just before} · end · 's · time · then · {in advance} · {told of} · Israelite · people · 22 Yūsè yīn yǒu xìn-xīn , lín-zhōng de shìhou jiù yǔ-gāo Yīsēliè-rēn
Moses’ father · mother (gave birth to) · down Moses at · afterwards saw child [was] pretty · beautiful because he had believing · hearts exactly held Moses hide · conceal · -ed three [mw] months not fearing king’s order because had believing · heart grew · big {after —} then {did not} consent {to be called} · as Pharaoh’s female · child ‘s yin yòu xìn-xìn , zhăng-dà hòu jiù bù kěn chēng-wéi Fáláo nǚ-ér de son rather · {was willing} {to choose} with [God] ’s [people] together {to receive} cruel · treatment also {was not} érzi, 25 ning-yuàn xuánzé yú Shànhōng de zǐmín tóng shòu nüè-dài , yè bù willing {to enjoy} · {to receive} {for [transient] time ‘s sin within its enjoyment because for in his yuan xiàng-shòu zàn-shí de zuì zhōng zhī lè , 26 yǐn-wei zài tā {looking at} · {to come} received · [anointing] · One {that which [he]} received ’s shame · disgrace {compared to} Egypt ‘s kàn-lái , Shǒu-gào-zhē suǒ shòu de xiū-rǔ , bì Ai jì de wealth · treasures more valuable · weighty he set · eyepatches fixedly {to regard} ’s was {going to} · come cái-bào gèng gui-zhòng . Tā dìng-jíng zhù-shí de , shi jiāng-lái {that which [he]} {will get} ’s reward he because had believing · heart exactly left · {clear of} Egypt not suǒ dé de jiāng-shāng. 27 Tā yǐn yòu xìn-xìn , jiù li-kāi Ai jì , bù fearing king’s anger firm · set not · shifting as {looking at} · seeing that not · can {look at} · see ’s [God] pà wáng nǔ , jiān-dìng - bù-yí , xiàng kàn-jian nà bù-néng kàn-jian de Shànhōng. 28 he because had believing · heart exactly {had observed} passover · festival sprinkle · upon · -ed blood Tā yǐn yòu xìn-xǐn , jiù shǒu yúyuè-jíě , sā-shang-le xuè , {to avoid} · getting destroys · life ’s messenger · person striking · attacking Israelite · people’s first · born ’s people mián-de miè-míng de shì-zhè dài-jí Yísèliè-rén tóu-shèng de rén · {domestic animals} chū .
I also must say what [if] I also relate Gideon Barak Samson Jephthah David

32 Wō hái yào shuò shènme ne? Rūguó wǒ hái xūshū Jidlān, Bālā, Ċānsūn, Yēfūtā, Dāwèi,

Samuel and [other] [prophets] ' matters·traces time·within then not·enough [they] because had
Sāmū’èr hé qītā xiānzī de shì-jī , shǐ-jīān jiū bù-gōu le. 33 Tāmēn yīn yǒu
believing·hearts exactly fought·{until defeated} enemy·nations extended·spread righteousness obtain-ed promises
xīn-xīn , jiǔ dā-bài dí-guó , shēn-zhāng zhèngyì , dé-le yīngxǔ ,
{stopped up} · fast [lions] ' mouths stopped·fast fierce·fire 's {impressive power} · force evaded·{escaped from}
dū-zhù shīzì de kǒu , 34 zhī-zhù liè-huò de wēi-lǐ , táo-tuō
sword 's {cutting edge} · edge soft·weak changed {to get} firm·strong {contending in} · war showed·out
dāojiān de fèng-rén , ruān-ruò biān de gāng-qíáng , zhēng-zhàn xiān-chū
heroism · bravery caused outside·nations ' {armed forces} · groups
yīng-yǒng , shí wǎi-bāng de bù-dūi
{to be routed} · not · {to successfully be} · {armed forces} had·some women got returned from death inside
kū-bù-chéng-jūn . 35 Yōu-xiè funǔ dé huī cōng sī lì
resumed·living 's close·people had·some men {would rather} · {be able} · {to receive} bitter·torture also {would not}
fǔ-huò de qīn-rén . Yōu-xiè rén nìng-kē shòu kǔ-xīng , yě bù
consent casually · {for the time being} · {to get} saving·ransoming for wanting {to get} · {to arrive at} more good 's
kĕn gŏu-qǐé dé jiù-shū , wěi yào dé-dào gēng hǎo de
{resumption of} · living also had·some persons received · {to the limit} · trial {were by} people
fǔ-huò . 36 Yōu yōu-xiè rén shǒu-jìn kāoyān, bèi rén
{sneered at} · {laughed at} whipped · struck bound·{tied up} prison·detained [they] · {were by} [stones]
chī-xiǎo , biān-dā , kūn-bāng , jiān-jīn. 37 Tāmēn bèi shìtōu
struck · {to death} fully·received trial {were by} · saws sawn·apart {were by} · sword killed·dead
dǎ-sī , bèi-shōu kāoyān, bèi jū jū-kāi , bèi dāojiān shā-sī ,
{drape over shoulders} · -ing [sheep] · [goats] ' skins {were destitute} drifted·departed {were situated in}
pī-zhe miányāng shānyāng de pī diānpéi - liú-lǐ , chū
deficiency·lack {were receiving} trouble·difficulty {were getting} cruelly·treated this·[mw] world·extent {at} root
kūi-fá , shōu huān-nán , bèi nūé-dài . 38 Zhēi·ge shì-jīè gēnběn
{was worthy of} not · {up to} · {them} · {they} wandered·{fell to} desolate·deserts mountain·ridges caves
pèi bu shǎng tāmēn. Tāmēn liū-luò huāng-mò , shān-lǐng , dōngkū,
earth·dens drifting·{staying for a time} without·fixedness
di-xué , piāo-bō - wú-dīng .

[these] persons all · even {make use of} · -ing believing·hearts obtain-ed {witness} · yet still {did not} · have
39 Zhēixiē rén quán-dōu jiè-zhe xīn-xīn dé-le jiānzhèng, què hái méi-yǒu
getting · [successfully] · {that which was} · promised 's because·for [God] fore-saw [us] getting·enjoying more
dé-zhào suǒ yīnxǔ de, 40 yīn-wéi Shàngdì yǔ-jían wǒmèn dé-xiǎng gēng
good 's placement·arrangement well {to make} · {them} · {if} {do not} · {have} · {us} · then {might not} · {be able}
hào de ān-pái , hào jiāo tāmēn rúguǒ méi-yǒu wǒmèn, jiù bù-nēng
{to get} · {to arrive at} [perfection] 
dé-dào wánméi .

[we] since -·ly have this one great {crowd of} [witnesses] surrounding · fast [us] many like [cloud] 12:1 Wǒmen jī-rán yǒu zhè yí dà qún jiànzhèngrén wéi-zhù wǒmen, duō rú yúncai, then should release · down each [type] 's heavy · burden arrange · {to strip off} [easily] entangles · involves [us] ' jiù gāi fàng-xià gè yáng de zhòng-dān , bài-tuō róngyì chán-lèi wǒmen de sin · {with} one · heart endure run that placed at [us] ahead · aspect 's competition · distance zuì, yì-xīn rènnài, páo nà bái zài wǒmen qián-tou de sài-chéng .^ [Revelation] Qīshílù 3:14

you must write · letter {to give to} Laodicea [congregation] 's [angel] saying [self] · as Amen 's faithful · true “Nǐ yào xiē-xìn gěi Lǎodǐjiā huìzhōng de shǐzhè shuò: Shēn-wéi ‘Amen’ de, zhōng-xīn true · solid 's [witness] most · early {was by} [God] created 's this [way] says zhēn-shí de jiànzhèngrén, zúi-xiān bēi Shàngdì chuàngzào de, zhè-yàng shuò: ^

John blessings · news Yuēhàn Fú·yīn 17:26

I already · {have gone through [and]} caused [them] {to recognize} · {to know} [your] name at · afterwards still must Wǒ yī-jìng shǐ tāmen rèn·shi nǐ de mínɡ, yǐ-hòu hái yào cause [them] {to recognize} · {to know} well {to allow} you loved me 's that {type of} love {to remain} in [them] shǐ tāmen rèn·shi , hǎo jiào nǐ ài wǒ de nèi zhōnɡ ài , liú zài tāmen in-side I also with [them] united · joined lǐ·miàn, wǒ yě gèn tāmen lián·hē .” ^

John blessings · news Yuēhàn Fú·yīn 18:37

Pilate then to him said that · [so] you are king Jesus {[in] return} · answered saying you say -ed I Bilǎduō jiù dui tā shuò: “Nà·me , nǐ shí wánɡ ma?” Yēsū huí-dá shuō: “Nǐ shuō le , wǒ am king I must give [truth] {doing [of]} [witnessing] I {have been} for this [mw] matter thus {given birth to} shì wánɡ. Wǒ yào gěi zhēn·li zuò jiànzhèng, wǒ shǐ wèi zhè jiàn shí èr shēnɡ , for this [mw] matter {have come} · {have arrived at} world · upon 's all at [truth] this · side 's all {listen to} wèi zhè jiàn shí lái-dào shì·shànɡ de. Fán zài zhēn·li zhēi·biān de, dōu tīng
[ Acts ]
Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn  20:29, 30

I [know]  I leave · go at · afterwards {will certainly} have fierce · violent 's wolves {mixing with} · entering
Wǒ zhīdào wǒ lì-qū yǐ-hòu , bì yǒu xiōng-bào de láng hùn-jìn

[you [plural]] among harshly · treating sheep · flock exactly · {will be} in [you [plural]] among also {will certainly}
nǐmen zhōngjiān, kě-dài yáng-qún ; 30 jiū·shì zài nǐmen zhōngjiān yě bì

have persons {getting up} · {to come} speak slanted · bent 's words {to drag} · {to gather together}
yǒu rén qǐ·lái shuō wāi·qū de huà , là·lǒng

{school of thought} · disciples {to follow} [them]
mén·tú gèncōng tāmen. ^

[ 2 Timothy ]
Tímótài Hòushū  4:3, 4

time will arrive {will certainly} have people tolerating not down healthy · whole 's religious · [doctrine]
Shíhou jiāng dào , bì yǒu rén róng bu xià jiān-quán de jiào-yì ,

instead · -ly following selfish · desires following more numerous guiding · teachers wanting {to hear} {along with} · ears
fān·ér suícōng sī·yǔ , gèncōng gēng duō dǎo·shī , yào tíng shùn·èr

' words [they] {will also} cover · ears not · {listen to} [truth] instead · -ly {will like} · {will be happy with}
de huà . 4 Tāmen hái yǎn·èr bú·tīng zhēnlǐ , fān·ér xǐ·huan

without · scrutiny · its · talk
wú·jī zhī·tán . ^

Daniel · book
Dànyīlǐ·shū  12:4

Daniel you must let [these] words [be] secret · and · not · announced use seal {to seal} · fast this book
“Dànyīlǐ a, nǐ yào ràng zhěxiē huà mi·'ér-bù·xuān , yòng yīn fēng·zhū zhè shū ,

straight · to end · conclusion 's time · period {going to} · come {will have} very many people coming · going
zhǐ·dào zhōng·jié de shì·qī . Jiāng·lái yǒu hén duō rén lái·wāng

{running quickly} · {rushing about} true · authentic 's knowledge then will [become] abundant · rich up · {to come}
bēn·zǒu , zhēn·què de zhīshì jiù huì fēng·fù qi·lái .” ^
John  blessings · news

Yuēhàn  Fú-yīn  8:31, 32

Jesus continued to [had believed] him 's Jewish · people {to say} [you [plural]] {all the} [every] moment
31 Yēsū jīxù duì xiāngxìn tā de Yóutái-rén shuō: “ Nǐmen shí-kè

{abide by} [ my ] word then really are [ my ] {school of thought} · disciples [to completion] [you [plural]] will zūnshòu wǒ de huà yú, jiū zhēn shì wǒ de mén-tú le . 32 Nǐmen hui recognize · know [the truth] [the truth] will make [you [plural]] [free]
        rěn-shi zhēnlí , zhēnlí hui jiào nǐmen ziyóu.” ^

[ 1 Timothy  ]
Tímótài Qiánshū  2:3, 4

in [ our ] saving · Lord [God's] {looking at} · [to come] this is beautiful · good 's is he [that which [he]]
3 Zài wǒmen de Jiǔ-zhú Shàngdì kàn-lái , zhè shì měi-hǎo de, shì tā suǒ

{is pleased with} · accepts ' [ his ] will is wants each · kind each · [type] 's men even [to be able]
        yuè-nà de. 4 Tā de zhīyì shì yào gè-zhǒng - gè-yàng de rén dōu kěyǐ

{to get} · saved true · correspondingly {to recognize} · {to know} [truth]
        dé-jiù , què-qiè rěn-shi zhēnlí. ^

[ 2 Samuel  ]
Sāmǔ'ērjī Xià  23:2

Jehovah 's spirit {make use of} · -ing me spoke
Yēhéhuá de líng jiè-zhe wǒ shuō,

[ his ] word {was in} [ my ] mouth within
Tā de huà zài wǒ de kǒu zhōng. ^

[Psalm]
Shīpiān  83:18

good {to let} people [know]
Hǎo ràng rén zhīdào,

[ your ] name is Jehovah
Nǐ de mínghū Yēhéhuá,

only · have you are commanding · ruling all earth 's Most · High · person
Wéi-yǒu nǐ shì tōng-zhì quán dì de Zhī-gāo-zhě . ^
Joshua · record
Yuēshūyà·jì 1:8

this [mw] law · book not · can leave · [clear of] [your] mouth {on the contrary} · must day · night {in a low} · voice
Zhè bù lǚfā·shù bù·kē lí·kāi nǐ de kǒu , dào·yào rì·yè dì·shēng

[in detail] · read well {to make} you carefully {abide by} · do book upon {that which} {is written} 's [all] words
xī·dú , hào jiào nǐ jǐnshēn zūn·xìng shū shàng suǒ xié de yìqié huà .

this · [way] your way · road then {will certainly} {proceed smoothly} {be unobstructed} you {will certainly} {be able}
Zhè·yàng , nǐ de dào·lù jiù bì hēng·tōng , nǐ bì néng

understandingly · wisely {to do} · things
míng·zhì xíng·shì . ^

[Psalms]
Shìpíān 1:2, 3

he likes · loves Jehovah 's law
2 Tā xǐ·ài Yē·huá de lǚfā ,
day · night {in a low} · voice {in detail} · reads law · book
Zhòu·yè dì·shēng xī·dú lǚfā·shù .

he {will certainly} {be like} one [mw for plants] tree planted at water · edge
3 Tā bì xiàng yī kē shù zài shuǐ·biān ,

{according to} · time bearing · fruit branches · leaves not withering
Án·shí jiē·guó , zhī·yè bù kū ;

all he {that which [he]} does 's {to the limit} all {will accomplish} · achievement
Fān tā suǒ zuò de jīn dōu chéng·gōng . ^

[Psalms]
Shìpíān 69:31

this · [way] {will certainly} cause Jehovah {to be happy} · {to be pleased}
Zhè·yàng bì shǐ Yē·huá xǐ·yuè ,

winning · over offering · up male · {head of cattle}
Shèng·guò xiàn·shàng gōng·niú ,

or {presenting with respect} · up displaying horns splitting hoof 's male cattle · calf
Huò fēng·shàng xiàn jiǎo fēn ti de gōng - niú·dú . ^
Matthew blessings · news
Màitài Fú·yīn 5:3

selves · feel of · spirit need 's persons have blessings [to completion] because · for heaven · above 's
“ Zì·jué yōu shǔ·líng xū·yào de rén yōu fú le , yīn·wéi tiān·shàng de
[kingdom] is [ theirs ]
wángguó shì tā·men de. ^

Matthew blessings · news
Màitài Fú·yīn 7:7

{you [plural]} must not · {breaking off} earnestly · request then {will certainly} {be given} {you [plural]} not · {breaking off}
“ Nímen yào bù·duàn kěn·qiú , jiù bì gěi nímen ; bù·duàn
{search for} then {will certainly} {look for [and]} · {arrive at} not · {breaking off} {knock on} · door then {will certainly}
xúnzhǎo , jiù bì zhāo·dào ; bù·duàn qiāo·mén , jiù bì
{be given} {you [plural]} {to open} · door
gěi nímen kāi·mén . ^

[ Acts ]
Shìtú Xíngzhuàn 2:34

David {did not} · have rising to heavens · above [however] he said · {[in the] past} Jehovah to my Lord said
dàwèi méi·yǒu shēng dào tiān·shàng , kěshì tā shuō·guò : ‘Yē·héhuá duì wǒ Zhū shuō:
you sit at [ my ] right · side
“ Nǐ zuò zài wǒ de yòu·bian, ^

[Philippians] · book
Féilìbǐ·shū 1:10
also can see clearly which things (even more) are as weighty needed well (to make) [you [plural]] clear white

without flaw not (be causing) people (to lose) footing straight to [Christ] 's [day]

wū-xiá , bù shī rén shī-zú , zhī-dào Jīdū de rìzi , ^

[ 1 Timothy ]
Tímótài Qiánshū 1:4

also [must not] focus concentration at without scrutiny its talk and clan chronologies because for [these] things yě búyào zhuānzhù yú wú-jīzhī-tán hé zú-pǔ , yín-wei zhèxiē shì fùlìtù láb-āi-xīn ,

 futilely labour without benefit only cause people (to bury) heads studying investigating [emphatically] not are
tú-lào - wū-yī , zhī ling rén mái-tóu yán-jǐū , bing bú shì

[God] (is using) · (to come) ([by] strengthening) · (to transform) people's believing hearts ' things
Shàngdì yòng-lái qiáng·huà rén xīn·xīn de shì . ^

[Hebrews] · book
Xībólái·shū 10:24, 25

must [each other] (be concerned about) · (pay full attention to) · (to stimulate) · (to send out) loving · heart
24 Yào bǐcí guān-zhù , jī-fǎ āi-xīn ,
{to urge} · {to advance} good · doing [must not] release · abandon meetings as have · some people
cù-jìn shàn·xíng . 25 Búyào fàng·qí jūhuì , xiāng yǒu-xiē rén

habit · (accustomed to) · -ed {[of] one} · [way] · (on the contrary) · must [each other] rouse · encourage [you [plural]] since · -ly
xi·guàn·le yī·yáng , dào·yāo bǐcí gǔ·lǐ . Nǐmen jī·rán

{look at} · see that [day] arriving · near then (more so) must this · [way] do
càn·jian nà rìzi lín·jìn , jiù gèng yào zhè·yàng zuò. ^

[ 2 Thessalonians ]
Tiēsāluónǐjiā Hòushū 1:3

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} · [pl] · [we] · not · can · not constantly for [you [plural]] feel · (thankful to)

Di·xiōng·men , wǒmen bú·néng·bù chángcháng wèi nǐmen gǎn·xiè

[God] this is [should be] 's because · for [your [plural]] believing heart standard · outside [-ly]
Shàngdì , zhè shì yīngdàng de , yīn·wei nǐmen de xīn·xīn gě·wǎi

{is increasing} · {is growing} each person [each other] among 's love also not · (breaking off) {is adding} · depth
zēng·zhǎng , gè rén xiānghù·jiān de ài yè bù·duàn jià·shēn . ^
I {am hoping} not one · [moment] then [can] see · to you facing · face with you speak
Wǒ xīwàng bù yì-huìr jiù kěyǐ jiàn-dào nǐ , dāng-miàn gǎn nǐ tán tán.

wish you peace · security
Yuàn nǐ píng'ān.

each · [mw for person] friend even asks you well please {substituting for} me to each · [mw for person] friend
Gè-wèi péngyou dōu wèn nǐ hǎo. Qīng dài wó xiàng gè-wèi péngyou
{pointing to} · name ask · wellness
zhī-míng wèn-hào ba. ^

[Deuteronomy]
Shēnmingji 31:12

you must summon · assemble people · multitude exactly · are males females and children [as well as] your cities
Nǐ yào zhào-jí mín·zhòng , jiù·shì nán - nǚ hé háitóng, yǐjī nǐ chéng
inside {residing abroad} · residing 's people {to let} [them] listen {to let} [them] learn well [to fear] Jehovah
li qiáo-jū de rén, rǎng tāmen tīng, rǎng tāmen xuéxí, hǎo jīngwèi Yēhéhuá
[your [plural]] [God] {to let remain} · heart {to abide by} {to do} this {set of} laws ' [all] admonitions · commands
nìmen de Shàngdì, liú·xīn zūn·xíng zhèi tào lǜfā de yíqiè jiè·mìng . ^

Nehemiah · record
Níxǐmí·jì 8:8

[they] {loud and clear} · read [God] 's law · book {in detail} · finely solving · explaining it · within 's meaning well
tāmen lǎng-dú Shàngdì de lǜfā-shū, xiǎng-xī jiè·shí qí·zhōng de yìyì , hǎo
{to make} read out · {to come} 's words permit · easiness {to understand} · clearly
jiào dú chu·lai de huà róng-yì míng-bái . ^

[Hebrews] · book
Xībólái·shū 10:23

[we] must declare · [talk about] [ our ] hope firmly · holding not · slacking because · for that promised
Wǒmen yào xuān-jìlǎng wǒmen de xiāngwàng, jiān-chí · bù·xiè , yīn·wei nà yìngxǔ
[us] ' is true · solid 's
wǒmen de shì xīn·shí de. ^
[Romans] · book
Luómǎ-shū  1:11, 12

because · for  I  earnestly  {am wanting}  {to see}  {you [plural]}  well  {to hold}  {some}  of  ·  spirit  's  kindness  ·  given
11  Yīn-wéi  wǒ  qièqiè  xiàng  jiàn  nǐmen  ,  hǎo  bǎ  yixī  shū-líng  de  ēn-cǐ

{to distribute}  ·  {to give to}  {you [plural]}  {to make}  {you [plural]}  firm  ·  set  not  ·  shifting  ·  [or]  should  say  me
fēn-gěi  nǐmen  ,  shǐ  nǐmen  jiān-dìng  ·  bù-yí  .  12  Huǒzhě  yīnggǎi  shuō  ,  wǒ

{being at}  {you [plural]}  {there}  caused  ·  by  you  me  's  believing  ·  hearts  {to each other}  mutually  ·  flowing  {everyone}  then
zài  nǐmen  nàli  ,  yōu-yù  nǐ  wǒ  de  xīn-xīn  bǐcǐ  jiāo-liú  ,  dàjiā  jiù

can  mutually  rouse  ·  encourage  [indicates a change]
néng  hǔxiāng  gǔ-li  le  .  ^

[Hebrews] · book
Xībólái-shū  10:24

must  {each other}  {be concerned about}  ·  {pay full attention to}  {to stimulate}  ·  {to send out}  loving  ·  heart
Yào  bǐcǐ  guān-zhù  ,  jī-fā  ài-xīn  ,

{to urge}  ·  {to advance}  good  ·  doing
cù·jìn  shàn-xíng  .  ^

[Proverbs]
Zhēnyán  17:17

true  friend  {[all the] time}  ·  {[every] moment}  shows  ·  out  loving  ·  heart  like  {elder brother}  ·  {younger brother}  for
Zhēn  péngyou  shí-kè  xiān-chū  ài-xīn  ,  xiàng  xiōng-dì  wéi

sharing  trouble  ·  difficulty  thus  {is given birth to}
gòng  huàn-nàn  ér  shēng  .  ^

[  1 Corinthians  ]
Gēlínduō Qiánshū  12:25, 26

[no more than]  is  wanting  body  not  ·  {to incur}  divisions  ·  cracks  each  ·  part  {every one}  [mutually]
25  wúfēi  shī  yào  shěntǐ  bù-zhī  fēn-liè  ,  gè  bùfēn  dōu  bǐcǐ

{being concerned about}  ·  cherishing  body  one  place  receives  ·  bitterness  each  place  then  {[as] one}  ·  together
guān·huái  .  26  Shěntǐ  yì  chù  shōu-kú  ,  gè  chù  jiù  yì-tóng
1 Corinthians 14:26

[you plural] assemble up · (to come) ’s

1 Timothy 4:13

you must continue extending · power in declaring · reading admonition · encouragement teaching · guiding ’s matters

Isaiah 54:13

[ your ] sons · daughters all must receive Jehovah’s teaching · guiding [your] sons · daughters [will certainly] greatly enjoy peace · security

1 Samuel 16:7

Jehovah to Samuel said [must not] [look at] [his] appearance · [surf] and his tall · big ’s body · material I

Yehéhuá dui Sāmū’ér shuō: “Bùyào kàn tā de yàng-zi hé tā gāo-dà de shēn-cái , wǒ
do not choose him because for [God] seeing humans is not like humans seeing humans are seeing outside looks Jehovah is seeing inner heart

[Genesis]

Chuàngshìjì 18:25

holding righteous person with wicked person (as one) combined to put to death letting righteous person and wicked person (as one) together encounter calamity this absolutely not is you handle matters’ doing style is seeing humans seeing humans are seeing outside looks Jehovah is seeing inner heart

[Nǐ jué bù huì zhè·yàng zuò. Shēn·pàn quán di de Zhǔ nán·dào hui xìng·shí]

not·rightly
bú-zhèng ma?”

[1 Timothy]

Tímótài Qiánshū 2:9, 10

9 Wǒ yòu xīwàng nǚ·rén fú·zhuāng zhèng·qí duān·zhuāng, fān·ying jiàn·quán de thinking [must not] use unusual·special ‘s hair·patterns yellow·gold treasured·pearls or extravagant·luxurious ‘s sixiàng. Bùyào yòng qí·tè de fà·xíng , huáng·jīn zhēn·zhū , huò shè·huá de clothing (to dress up)·(to adorn) themselves conversely must use good·doing (to be) (dressing up)·adornment yīfu zhūāng·shì zìjī , 10 dào·yào yòng shàn·xíng zuò zhūāng·shì ,

this (only then) with self·called respecting·[serving] [God] ‘s women mutually·matches zhè cái gēn zì·chēng jīng·fēng Shàngdì de fǔnǚ xiāng·chēn .

Titus·book

Tíduō·shū 2:10

not·stealing conversely·must (expend to limit)·power (to show)·out loyalty·sincerity to·seek (in) all·things for bu tōuqì, dào·yào jīn·lǐ xiān·chū zhōng·chéng , yí·qiú fān·shí wèi [ our ] saving·Lord [God] ‘s teaching (to increase)·[glory]
wǒmen de Jiǔ·zhǔ Shàngdì de jiāoxùn zēng·guāng .

^
1 Peter
Bǐdé Qiánshū 2:12

【you [plural]】 in [series of] · nations among must character · deeds upright · correct this · [way] other · people
Nǐmen zài liè·guó zhōng, yào pǐn·xíng duǎn·zhèng, zhè·yàng, bié·ren
not · (bothering about) at what matter upon denounce · attack [you [plural]] are doing · evil 's also can
bū·guān zài shénme shì shù shāng pēng·jí nǐmen shì zuò·è de, yè nèng
personally · [(with) eyes] · (look at) · see [your [plural]] good acts forms · fruit at [God] inspect · examines 'qǐn·yǎn kàn·jiān nǐmen de hǎo xíngwéi, jié·guó zài Shàngdì jiàn·chá de
day · [suf] glorify [God] rì·zi róngyào Shàngdì. ˄

[Philippians] · book
Féilībǐ-shū 4:6, 7

any thing even [must not] [be anxious about) only · must [[in] all] · things [make use of] · -ing [prayer] and
6 Shénme shì dōu yōulù, zhī·yào fān·shí jiè·zhe dàogāo hé
earnest · keen praying · requesting joined · with feeling · thankful hold [you [plural]] [that which [you]] entreat · request 's
kěn·qiè qí·qiú, lián·tóng gǎn·xìe, bǎ nǐmen suǒ qǐng·qiú de
{to tell to) [God] this · [way] [God] then [will certainly] grant [you [plural]] peace · security
gǎosu Shàngdì. 7 Zhè·yàng, Shàngdǐ jiù bì cǐ nǐmen píng·ān,
transcending · exceeding humans [that which [they]] can logically · untie 's this {type of} peace · security
chāo·yuè rén suǒ nèng lǐ·jiè de. Zhè zhòng píng·ān
{make use of} · -ing [Christ] Jesus [can] guard · protect [your [plural]] inner · hearts and heads · brains
jiè·zhe Jīdū Yēsū, kěyǐ shǒu·hù nǐmen de nèi·xīn hé tóu·nǎo. ˄

[ Acts ]
Shìtú Xíngzhuàn 17:11

[here] 's people [were compared to] Thessalonian · people open · bright un·usually hot · eager -ly received
Zhēlǐ de rén bǐ Tiēsāluóniǎ·rén kāi·mìng, fēi·cháng rè·qiè de jiēshòu
godly · holy 's word [every day] [with noticing] details · heart testing · investigating [the] holy · Scriptures wanting
shén·shèng de huàyǔ, tiǎntiān xi·xīn kǎo·chá Shèng·jīng, yào
{to check} · {to prove} [that which [they]] [heard] 's things
duí·zhèng suǒ tíng·jiān de shí. ˄
Matthew  blessings · news
Mátài   Fú-yīn  13:51, 52

this [all] [you [plural]] even understand · clearly -ed {school of thought} · disciples to him said even
51 “Zhè yīqiè nǐmen dōu míng-bài-le ma?” Mén-tú dui tā shuō: “Dōu understand · clearly -ed Jesus to [them] said since · -ly this · [way] all public · multitude teaching · masters míng-bài le.” 52 Yēsū dui tāmen shuō: “Ji-rán zhè-yàng, fán gōng-zhòng jiào-shī receive · -ed teaching · guiding {to recognize} · {to know} heaven · above 's [kingdom] exactly [very] · {is like} one [mw] shòu-le jiào-dào , rèn-shi tiān-shàng de wángguó, jiù hǎo-xiàng yí ge is family · head 's person from self 's treasure · storehouse inside holds new old 's [things] even {to take} zuò jiā-zhū de rén , cóng zìjī de bāo-kù li bǎ xīn jiù de dōngxi dōu ná out · {to come}
chu-lai.” ^

[Deuteronomy]
Shēnmìngjì 6:6, 7

current · [day] I {am commanding} you 's [these] words you must remember at heart · upon also must 6 Jīn·tiān wǒ fēnfu nǐ de zhèixiē huà, nǐ yào ji zài xīn-shàng, 7 yě yào {turning over} · {turning over} teach · guide sons · daughters no · [matter] at · home [or] {walking on} · road lying · down fān-fū jiào-dào ér-nǚ , wú-lùn zài-jīā háishi zǒu-lù , tàng-xià [or] {getting up} · {to come} even must teach · guide [them] háishi qǐ-lái , dōu yào jiào-dào tāmen. ^

James · book
Yǎgè-shū 4:8

[you [plural]] must {[draw] close to} [God] [God] then will {[draw] close to} [you [plural]] sinning · persons must Nǐmen yào qīnjin Shàngdì, Shàngdì jiù huì qīnjin nǐmen. Zuí-rén a, yào wash · clean [your [plural]] hands three · hearts two · intentions ' persons must wash [your [plural]] hearts xī-jīng nǐmen de shǒu; sān·xīn · liǎng-yì de rén a, yào xǐdí nǐmen de xīn . ^

[Psalm]
Shīpiān 1:1–3

{has not} {walked in} wicked · persons ' plans · statagems
1 Bù xíng è-rén de jǐ-móu ,
Bú zhàn zuī-rén de dào-lù,

Bú zuò jī-qǐào-zhě de zuòwèi,

Zhè-yàng de rén yǒu-fú!

2 Tā xǐ-ài Yēhēhuá de lǚfā,

Zhou-yè dì-shēng xi-dù lǚfā-shū.

3 Tā bì xiàng yī kē shù zài shuǐ-biān,

Fán tā suǒ zuò de jīn dōu chéng-gōng.

[Deuteronomy]
Shēnmingjì 16:16

one year three times exactly are no ferment festival seven sevens festival dwell in booths festival [your]

"Yi nián sān cì, jū-shì Wú-jiao-jié, Qī-qí-jié, Zhù-péng-jié, nī de

male population members all even must [arrive at] Jehovah your [God] that which [he] will choose [place]

nán-dìng quán-dōu yào dào Yēhēhuá nǐ Shàngdi suǒ xuǎnzé de difang

{to go} {to have an audience with} {to do obeisance to} him whoever also not can empty-handed arrive at Jehovah's

face before {to come}

mián-qíán lái.

[Psalm]
Shipiān 26:12

[ my ] foot will certainly stand at level its place

Wǒ de jiǎo zhàn zài píngtān zhī chū,

I must in congregated multitudes assemble 's times

Wǒ yào zài hui-zhòng jūjí de shíhou

praise extol Jehovah

Chéng-sòng Yēhēhuá.
Psalm 111:1

Nīmen yào zànměi Yēhéhuá!

Wǒ yào quán-xīn zàn-sòng Yēhéhuá.

Zài mì-qìè láiwáng de zhèng-zhí-rén zhōng,

in assembly inside I even must praise extol him

Zài jìhuì li, wǒ dōu yào zàn-sòng tā．

Acts 2:42

Tāmen zhuànxīn xuéxí shītú suǒ jiāo de dāolì, bìcì
divided enjoyed [as one] together ate drank [as one] together prayed

1 Peter 2:17

Yào zūn-zhòng gē-zhòng - gē-yàng de rén, ài zhēng-gè

{younger brothers} {elder brothers} group body [fear] [God] respect {assign weightiness to} monarch king

Nehemiah 8:8, 12

Tāmen lǎng-dú Shàngdī de lǜfā-shū, xiāng-xī jiě-shì qì-zhōng de yìyì

well {to allow} read out {to come} {God} s law book {in detail} finely solved explained it within s meaning

hào jiào dú chu-lai de huà róng-yì míng-bái

…
[thus] people · multitude even went {to eat} · {to drink} also separated [some] food · matter {to give to}
12 Yúshì mín·zhòng dōu qù chī-hē , yòu fēn yìxiē shí-wù gěi

other · people [they] greatly {were joyful} · {were happy} because · for understand · clearly · -ed [that which [they]]
bié-ren . Tāmen dàdà huān-xī , yīn·wei míng-bai·le suǒ [heard] 's words
tingjian de huà . ^

Matthew  blessings · news
Màtài Fú·yīn 24:14

this [kingdom] 's good [news] {will be} spread · everywhere universally · heaven · under to [all] nations · groups
Zhè wángguó de hǎo xiāoxi chū-jiàn · pǔ-tiān-xià , duì suǒyǒu guó-zú

{to do} [witnessing] {arrived at} · time · end · conclusion · then will {come} · {arrive}
zuò jià-jué; dào·shí zhōng·jié jiù huí lái·dào . ^

Luke  blessings · news
Lùjīā Fú·yīn 8:1

pass·ed · not · long Jesus · started · journey · {to spread} · {way} · {one by one} · cities · {one by one} · villages
Guò·le Yīshū qǐ-chéng chuán·dào , zhú·chéng zhú·cūn ,

proclaiming · publicizing [God's] [Kingdom] 's good [news] with him in one · group · 's had those [twelve]
\[xuān·yáng \] Shāngdì Wángguó de hǎo xiāoxi. Gēn tā zài yǐ·qǐ de yǒu nèi shī'èr

persons
rén , ^

Matthew  blessings · news
Màtài Fú·yīn 10:11–13

[you [plural]] not · {bothering about} entering which one [mw] city · which one [mw] village even must
11 "Nǐmen bù·guàn jīn nèi yī zuò·chēng , nèi yī ge cūn dōu yào

[look for [and]] · [find out] who are deserving · {to get} · 's persons then reside at [there] · straight · to
zhāo·chū shéi shì pèi·dé de rén , jiù zhù zài nàli , zhí·dào

[getting up] · {to travel} · [you [plural]] {are entering} that one home · 's time · must · to · home · inside · 's persons
\(qī·xìng \). 12 Nǐmen jīn nèi yī jiā de shíhou , yào xiàng jiā li de rén

ask · wellness · that · one home · [if] is · deserving · {to get} · 's then wish [you [plural]] · {that which [you]} · seek · 's
wèn·hào . 13 Nèi yī jiā rúguǒ shì pèi·dé de , jiǔ yuàn nǐmen suǒ qiú de

peace · security · {to arrive} · to [them] [if] is not · deserving · {to get} · 's then wish [you [plural]] · {that which [you]}
\(píng·ān lín·dào tāmen ; rúguǒ shì bù pèi·dé de , jiǔ yuàn nǐmen suǒ \)
seek · peace · security · to return · to · [you [plural]]
qiú de píng·ān guī·yú nǐmen.

[Acts]
Shítú Xíngzhuàn 5:42
[they] · [every day] · in · holy · temple · inside · also · {one after another} · households · {one by one} · doors
Tāmen tiāntiān zài shèng·diàn li, yòu ái·jiā - zhú·hù,
maintained · continued · not · slacking · ly · teaching · guiding · people · proclaiming · publicizing · [Christ] · 's · good · [news]
chí·xù bú·xiè de jiào·dǎo rén, xuān·yáng Jídū de hǎo xiǎoxi,
{spreading [that]} · Jesus · exactly · is · [Christ]
chuán Yēsū jiù·shì Jídū.

[Acts]
Shítú Xíngzhuàn 20:20
[you [plural]] · also · [know] · all · had · benefits · 's · things · I · ever · not · had · withdrawn · shrunk · not · told · [you [plural]]
Nǐmen yě zhídào, fán yǒu·yì de shì, wǒ cóng méi·yǒu tuí·suǒ bú gáosu nǐmen,
always · was · at · public · multitude · faces · before · or · {one after another} · households · {one by one} · doors
zǒng·shi zài gōng·zhòng miàn·qián huò ái·jiā - zhú·hù,
teaching · guiding · [you [plural]]
jiào·dǎo nǐmen.

Matthew · blessings · news
Mátài Fú·yīn 10:5, 6
Jesus dispatched these · [twelve] · persons · out · [to go] · ordered · [them] · saying · outside · nations · people · 's · road
5 Yēsū chāi zhèi shí·èr rén chū·qu, fēnfū tāmen shuò: "Wài·bāng·rén de lù,
[you [plural]] · [must not] · walk · Samaritan · people · 's · city · [you [plural]] · [must not] · enter · always · must · to
nǐmen bú·yào zǒu, Sāmàliyà·rén de chéng, nǐmen bú·yào jìn; 6 zǒng yào dào
Israel · house's · confused · lost · 's · [sheep] · [there] · go
Yīsèlì·jiā mí·shī de mián·yáng nà·lì qù.

[2 Corinthians]
Gēlǐnduō Hòushū 10:13
Acts 10:42

Shēntü Xíngzhuan 10:42

he also ordered [us] to people · multitude {to spread} · way penetrating · {to bottom} {to do} [witnessing]
Tā yě fēn fu wǒmen xiàng mín-zhòng chuán-dào ， chè-dǐ zuò jiànzhèng，

Mark blessings · news

Mǎkě Fú·yīn 4:1

Jesus again at sea side taught · guided people had one great {crowd of} people assembled to him [there] he
Yēsū yòu zài hǎi biān jiào-dào rén . Yǒu yí dà qún rén jūjí dào tā nàlài ，tā
then {went up onto} · boat sat down · {to come} · boat at sea · upon crowd even at shore upon
jiù shàng-chuán zuò xià-lái . Chuán zài hǎi-shāng，qúnzhòng dōu zài àn shāng，

John blessings · news

Yuēhàn Fú·yīn 4:5–15

[thru] {at} Samaria ’s one [mw] city this [mw] city {was called} Sychar at Jacob
5 yūshì lái-dào Sāmǎliǎ de yí zuò chéng. Zhèi zuò chéng jiào Xūjià ，zài Yāgē
{gave to} his son Joseph ’s that {piece of} land nearby Jacob’s spring exactly {was at} [there] Jesus
gěi tā érzi Yùsē de nèi kuài di fūjīn ，6 Yāgē Quān jū zài nàlái . Yēsū
{because of} · for journey · way labour · fatigued got {very much} then {was sitting} at spring beside facing · time
yīn·wei lǔ·tú lǎo·lèi de hēn ，jiù zuò zài quán páng . Dāng·shí
{about} was [centred at] · noon [twelve] [o’clock]
yuēmó shí zhōng·wǔ shí’èr diànzhōng.
Yào xiǎng Yēhēhuá chāng·gē,

[Psalm]
Shípiān 96:2

must to Jehovah sing · songs
praise · extol [his] name
Chēng·sòng tā de míng.

must [every day] spread · {speak of}
Yào tiāntiān chuán-jīāng

his saves people 's good [news]
Tā zhēngjìù rén de hǎo xiǎoxi. ^

Matthew blessings · news
Màitài Fū·yīn 20:28

just · as man's · Son came · arrived not {to be} needing {to receive} people serving · {attending upon} [but rather]
Zhēng-rú Rén·zǐ lái-dào , bù shì yào shòu rén fú·shì , ér
{to be} needing {to serve} · {to attend upon} people simultaneously · also {to offer} · out life {to be} · as
shì yào fú·shì rén , bìng·qiě xiàn-chū shēngmìng, zuò·wéi
numbers · many people 's ransom · price
xū·duō rén de shù·jià .” ^

Matthew blessings · news
Màitài Fū·yīn 28:19, 20

[so] [you [plural]] must go make [all] nations · groups · persons be [my] · {school of thought} · disciples
19 Suǒyī nímen yào qù, shī suǒyǒu guó-zú de rén zuò wǒ de mén-tú ,
revering [Father] Son holy · spirit 's name giving [them] · {doing of} · immersing I · {have commanded}
fēng Fùqin, Érzi, shèng·líng de míng gěi tāmen shǐ·jìn , 20 wǒ fēnfu
[you [plural]] 's [all] all must teach · guide · {abide by} look in these [all] days · [sup]
nímen de yìqiè, dōu yào jiāo-dào tāmen zūnshǒu . Kàn nàl Zài zhè yìqiè rì·zi ,
straight · {up until} this · [mw] system · extent 's end · period I even with [you [plural]] together · {am at}
zhí·dào zhè·ge zhí·dù de mò·qī , wǒ dōu yǔ nímen tóng·zài .” ^

Matthew blessings · news
Màitài Fū·yīn 6:31–33

[so] always {must not} {be anxious} saying [we] · {are to eat} what · {are to drink} what · {are to wear}
31 Suǒyí, zǒng bǔyào yǒulù shuō: ‘Wǒmen chī shénme?’ ‘ Hē shénme?’ ‘ Chuān
what · this [entirety] all is {series of} · nations · world · people heat · within {are pursuing} · {are seeking} · 's
shēnme?’ 32 Zhè yìqiè dōu shì liè·guó de shì·rén rè·zhōng zhū·qíu de.
[you [plural]] need this [entirety of] · [things] · your [plural] heavenly · Father is [knowing] · 's
Nímen xū·yào zhè yìqié dòngxi , nímen de Tiān·fǔ shì zhīdào de.
Nǐ men must yào not · {breaking off} first pursue · seek [kingdom] and [his] righteousness this [entirety of] other · 's [things] also {will certainly be} {given to} [you [plural]] [to completion] bié-de dòngxi yě bì cigěi nǐmen le .

[ 1 Timothy ]
Tímótài Qiánshū 6:6–8

its · actuality [godly devotion] and also knowing · sufficiency then is {to obtain} · {to get} great advantage 's direction · method [we] not · have brought anything to world · upon {to come} also not · can fāng-fǎ . 7 Wǒmen méi-yǒu dài shénme dào shì·shàng lái , yě bù·néng bring · {to go away} anything [so] only · requiring having · clothing having · food then should know · sufficiency dài-zōu shénme. 8 Suǒyí, zhī-yāo yǒu·yī – yǒu·shí , jiù gāi zhī-zú .

Mark  blessings · news
Mǎkě Fú·yīn 6:34

Jesus once {came down from} · boat {looked at} · saw one large [crowd of] people then towards [them] move · ed Yēsū yí xià·chuán , kàn·jian yí dá qún rén , jiù dui tāmen dòng·le sympathy · pity 's heart because · for [they] {were as} {do not} · have herding · person 's [sheep] [{of} one] · [way] lián·mín de xīn , yīn·wei tāmen xiàng méi·yǒu mù·rén de miányáng yí·yàng . Jesus then taught · instucted [them] numbers · many things Yēsū jiù jiào·dǎo tāmen xǔ·duō shì .

Matthew blessings · news
Mátài Fú·yīn 22:39

this · second 's {is also} mutually · similar exactly · is must love · people · as · self Qi·ci de yě xiāng·sì , jiù·shì ‘Yào ài·rén·rú·jí ’. 1 Thessalonians }
Tiēsāluóníjiā Qiánshū 2:8

[we] since · -ly towards [you [plural]] deeply {were harbouring} warm · feelings then [not only] [with] happy · intention Wǒmen jí·rán dui nǐmen shēn huái wēn·qíng , jiù bùdàn lè·yì
held [God] ’s good [news] {to spread} · {to give to} [you [plural]] even selves ’ [lives] also
bā Shàngdì de hǎo xiǎoxí chuán-gěi nǐmen, lián zǐjǐ de xìngmìng yě

[with] happy · intention {gave to} [you [plural]] because · for [you [plural]] were [we] {those whom [we]} aching · loved
lè-yì gěi nǐmen, yīn-wei nǐmen shì wǒmen suǒ téng’·ài ’s de.

Acts
Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn  20:35

I in all things even personally · bodily towards [you [plural]] {have shown} · clearly [you [plural]] must this · way
Wǒ shíshí dōu qín-shēn xiàng nǐmen biǎo-míng, nǐmen yào zhè-yàng

labour · painstakingly support · help soft · weak ’s persons also must cautiously · remember Lord Jesus ’ words he
láo-kū, fú-zhù ruǎn-ruò de rén, yě yào jǐn·ji Zhǔ Yēsū de huà. Tā
said · {in the} past} giving {compared to} receiving {is more} happy
shuō·guo: ‘Shíyǔ bǐ jiēshòu gèng kuàilé.’” ^

2 Timothy
Tímótài  Hòushū  4:5

you yet must {[in] all} · things {be clear} · {be awake} endure adverse · situations do
Nǐ què yào fán·shì qǐng·xǐng, rénshòu nǐ·jìng, zuò

spreads · blessings · news · person ’s work · doing penetrating · {to bottom} complete · accomplish [your] duties · tasks
chuán·fú·yín·zhě de gōng·zuò, chè·dǐ wán·chéng nǐ de zhí·wù. ^

Isaiah · book
Yǐsài·yà·shū  6:8

I [heard] Jehovah ’s voice saying I [can] dispatch whom who consents for [us] {to go}
Wǒ tīngjian Yēhēhuá de shēngyīn shuō: “Wǒ kěyǐ chāiqiàn shéi ne? Shéi kěn wèi wǒmen qù

I {[in] return} · answering said I {am at} [here] please dispatch me
ne?” Wǒ huí·dá shuō: “Wǒ zài zhèlǐ! Qǐng chāiqiàn wǒ!” ^

John  blessings · news
Yuēhàn  Fú·yīn  7:29
I recognize·know him because·for I am [his] [representative] is he dispatched me {to come} 's
Wǒ rèn·shì tā, yīn·wei wǒ shì tā de dài·biào , shì tā zhàí wǒ lái de.”

Luke  blessings · news
Lǜjiā Fú·yīn 4:43

Jesus to [them] said I also must to other cities go {to proclaim} · {to publicize} [God’s] [Kingdom] 's
Yēsū dui tāmen shuō: “Wǒ yě yào dào bié chéng qù xuān·yáng Shàngdì Wángguó de
good [news] because·for I was for this [mw] matter received dispatching thus came 's
hǎo xiǎoxi, yīn·wei wǒ shì wèi zhèi jiàn shì fēng chāi ér lái de.”

[Proverbs]
Zhēnyán 3:5, 6

you must [with] whole · heart believe · {rely on} Jehovah not · can {depend on} · {lean on} self 's
5 Nǐ yào quán·xīn xìn·lài Yēhhuá, bù·kě yǐ·kào zìjǐ de
clever · understanding in you {that which [you]} do 's [all] things upon even must leave · {attention [on]} him
cōng·míng . 6 Zài nǐ suǒ xíng de yìqiè shì shang dōu yào liú·yì tā,
he {will certainly} repair straight [your] roads
tā bì xiū zhī nǐ de lù .

[ Acts ]
Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 1:8

[however] holy · spirit arrives · to [your [plural]] bodies · upon [you [plural]] then {will certainly} get · [successfully]
Kěshì shèng·líng lín·dào nǐmen shēn·shāng, nǐmen jiù bì dé·zháo
power · quantity in Jerusalem all Judea Samaria straight · to earth’s · extremity {to be} [my]
li·liang , zài Yēlūsālēng, quán Yóudìyà, Sāmǎlìyà, zhí·dào di·jí , zuò wǒ de

[witnesses]
jiānzhèngrén.”

[ Acts ]
Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 20:28

holy · spirit appoint·ed [you [plural]] in sheep · flock within {to be} [overseers] [you [plural]] exactly · must
Shèng·líng wéi·rèn·le nǐmen zài yáng·qún zhōng zuò jiàndū , nǐmen jiù·yào
Bídé Qiánshū 5:1–3

Bídé Qiánshū 5:1–3

1 Peter

1 Peter 5:1–3

since · -ly I also am [elder] had [went through [and]] [witnessed] [Christ] receiving · bitterness

5 Ji-rán wǒ yě shì zhānglāo, céng·jīng jiànzhèng Jídū shòu·kǔ ,

simultaneously · also have portion {to get} · {to arrive at} {going to} · come must show · reveal out · {to come} 's

bīng·qi è yǒu fēn dé·dào jiāng·lái yào xiǎn·lù chu·lái de

glory [so] I urge [you [plural]] at · among are [elders] ' must herd · {provide for} [God] 's

róngyào, suǒyí wǒ quán nǐmen dāng·zhōng zuò zhānglāo de: 2 Wúyào mù·yǎng Shàngdì de

sheep · flock exactly · is he {turned over to} · {gave to} [you [plural]] {to look after} 's not being out · from

yáng·qún , jiù·shì tā jiāo·gēi nǐmen zhàogù de, bù shì chū·yú

[acting against own will] · [forcing oneself] [but rather] being out · from happy · intention not being {because of} · for

miǎn·qiāng , ér shì chū·yú lè·yì ; bù shì yīn·wei
coveting · loving not proper 's benefits [but rather] being out · from hotness · sincerity also not being

tān·ài bú zhèngdàng de liyi , ér shì chū·yú rè·chéng ; 3 yě bù shì
governing · restricting [selves] · as [God's] assets · estate 's people [but rather] being being sheep · flock 's

xiá·zhī shēn·wéi Shàngdì chǎn·yè de rén , ér shì zuò yáng·qún de

[good example]

bāngyàng . ^

2 Corinthians

2 Corinthians 1:24

2 Corinthians 1:24

2 Corinthians 1:24

[we] not are needing {to be} master · persons governing [your [plural]] believing · hearts [but rather] are needing

Wòmen bù shì yào zuò zhū·rén guǎnxiá nǐmen de xīn·xīn , ér shì yào

{to be} [coworkers] [to make] [you [plural]] joyful because · for [you [plural]] are {base on} · -ing selves '

zuò tónggōng shǐ nǐmen xīlè , yīn·wei nǐmen shì píng·zhe zìjī de

believing · hearts standing · stably 's

xīn·xīn zhàn·wěn de. ^

Proverbs

Zhēnyán 27:23

Proverbs

Zhēnyán 27:23

Proverbs

Zhēnyán 27:23
you should certainly know your sheep flock's situation [with] concentrating heart leave {attention [on]} [your] Nǐ gāi què-zhī nǐ yáng-qún de qíngkuàng, zhūān-xīn liú-yì nǐ de {domestic animals} shēngchū ; ^

[ Acts ]
Shītú Xíngzhuàn 15:32

Judas and Silas also were [prophets] then speak-ed numbers many words rousing encouraging Yóudà hé Xīlǎ yè shì xiānzhī, jiù jiǎng-le xǔ-duō huà gǔ-lishi {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {by} strengthening transforming [them] di-xiong , qiáng-huà tāmen. ^

James · book
Yǎgè·shū 5:14, 15

[you [plural]] among have anyone {get sick} -ed he then should invite [congregation] 's [elders] 14 Nǐmen zhōngjiān yǒu shéi bìng-le ma? Tā jiù gāi qǐng huīzhòng de zhāngláo {to come} let [them] for him [pray] revering Jehovah 's name for him applying oil out - from lái , ràng tāmen wěi tā dàogào, fēng Yēhéhuá de míng wèi tā mò yǒu. 15 Chū-yú believing · hearts ' [prayer] can make contracted · illness ' person well over · {to come} Jehovah {will certainly} xīn-xīn de dàogào néng jiào huàn-bìng de rén hǎo guō-lái . Yēhéhuá bi cause him {to get up} · {to come} he [if] commit - ed sins also {will certainly} {be covered by} shī tā qǐ-lái . Tā yàoshi fàn-le zuì, yě bi méng generous · forgiveness kuān·shù ; ^

[ 1 Thessalonians ]
Tiēsāluóníjiā Qiánshū 5:12, 13

{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} · [pl] · {we} · {entreat} · request {you [plural]} must respect · {treat as weighty} 12 Dì·xiong·men , wǒmen qǐng·qiú nǐmen , yào jīng-zhòng [those] in {you [plural]} at · among labourously · {are working} 's persons exactly · are in Lord inside nèixiē zài nǐmen dāng-zhōng xīn-lào de rén , jiù-shǐ zài Zhǔ lǐ supervising · leading {you [plural]} advising · admonishing {you [plural]} 's persons also must {because of} [ their ] dū·dào rénmen , quán·jiè nǐmen de rén , 13 nǐmen yào yīn tāmen de work · doing use loving · hearts standard · outside {to respect} · {to treat as weighty} [them] · {you [plural]} must gōng·zuò , yǒng ài·xīn gé·wài jīng·zhòng tāmen. Nǐmen yào
Rén rúguǒ jínli zhùqíú jiǎndū de zhìfèn, jiūshì xiāngwǎng shàn gōng. Zhèi jù huà shì kěxīn de. Jiāndū yīnggāi wúkě zhīzé, zhǐ zuò yí ge fùrén de zhàngfu, fánshì yǒu jiézhì, sīxiǎng jiānquán, zuòshì yǒu tiáolǐ, Hàokè, shèngrèn jiǎodào de gōngzuò, bù zuìjǔ zīshí, bù dǎ rén, tōngqíng-dáì, bù hàodōu, bù tān’ài qiáncái, 3 shànyú dúdāo zìjǐ de jiā, ērnǚ shǔncóng, fánshì zhuāngzhòng. 5 (Rén bù zhídào zěnyàng dúdāo zìjǐ de jiā, yǒu zěn néng zhàolào Shàngdì de huìzhòng ne?) 6 Jiāndū bù gǎi shì xīn jīn gǎixin de, kǒngpà tā jiāo’ào-zídà, jiù nántáo Móguǐ suǒ yào shòu de xíngfá. 7 Jiāndū yě gāi zài jiào wài yǒu hào shēngyù, miānde shòu rén zénàn, luòrǔ Móguǐ de wāngluò.

Zhàoyàng, zhǔlǐ púrén yīnggāi zuānjìng jinzé, bù yǐkǒu-lìàngshé, bù shìjìu hǎoyín, bù tān bù zhèngdàng de liyì, cúnzhe qīngbái de liánghēn, chíshǒu xīnyǎng de shénhéng mǐmǐ.

Zhèxiè rén yě gāi xiān shòu shìyàn, kànkan shífǒu shìhé, rúguǒ wúkě zhīzé, jiǔ kěyī ràng tāmen zuò púrén.
Titus · book
Tíduō·shū  1:5–9

[English ruby text will be added to this unusually long scripture after this covering of the Jehovah’s Will brochure in the CBS.]

5 Wǒ bā nǐ liú zài Kēlītè, shí yào nǐ zhàozhe wǒ suǒ fēnfù de, jiǔzhèng bù tuōshàn de shì, yòu zài gè chéng wèirèn zhǎnglǎo. 6 Yǒu shéi wūkě zhīzé, zhīyōu yí ge qīzi, érnǚ yě shì xíntú, méiyǒu rén kònggào tā de érnǚ fàngdàng, érnǚ yě bù shì wánliè-nánxùn de, zhèyàng de rén jiù kēyī wèirèn. 7 Jiāndū shēnwéi Shàngdì de guānjiàn, bìxū wūkě zhīzé, bù jiānchí jiǎjiàn, bù qīngyì fānù, bù zuǐjǔ zīshì, bù dā rén, bù tān bù zhèngdàng de liyì, 8 què yào hǎokè, xǐ‘ài liǎngshàn, sìxiǎng jiānquán, zhěngyì, zhōngzhěn, zìzhī, jiānhòu xinshí de shénshèng huàyǔ, fāhūi jiǎodāo de yǐshū, wūqíú néng yòng jiānquán de jiàohuì quánmiàn rén, yòu néng zébèi fānbó de rén. ^

[Philippians] · book
Féilǐbì·shū  1:1

[Christ] Jesus ’ slaves · servants Paul and Timothy write · letter {to give to} Philippi [all] with [Christ] Jesus Jīdū Yēsū de nú-lǐ Bāolúo hé Timótài, xiě-xīn gěi Féilǐbì suóyǒu gěn Jīdū Yēsū united · joined ’s holy · people [as well as] each · [mw for person] [overseer] each · [mw for person] [ministerial] [servant] lián-hé de shèng·mín, yījí gě-wèi jiāndū, gě-wèi zhúlǐ púrén . ^

[ 1 Timothy ]
Tímótài Qiánshū  3:13

men {very well} grasp · do duties · tasks then {are winning} · {are getting} good name · reputation able · enough greatly Rén háohāo zhí-xīng zhí-wù , jiǔ yíng-dé hào míng-shēng , néng-gòu dàdà {to release} · [courage] {to issue forth} · speech {to talk about} · {to discuss} {because of} [Christ] Jesus thus have ‘s fāng-dān fā-yán , jiāng·lùn yīn Jīdū Yēsū ér yǒu de
Ephesians · book  Yïfúsuō·shû  4:16

whole · body  all  {leans on}  him  joints  each · self  {issues forth}  yields  effect  use  body  each one  part
Quán·shēn  dōu  yīkào  tà,  guānjìé  gè·zi  fā·huī  gōng·yōng,  shēn·tǐ  méi  yí  būfēn

each  ·  {expends to the limit}  ·  {that which  [it]}  ·  {is able}  linked  ·  formed  harmonious  mutually  {coming together}  ·  {to do}
gè·jǐn·suō·néng  ,  lián·jié  héxié  ,  hùxiāng  hé·zuò  ,
body  then  gradually  grows  ·  big  in  love  inside  {by]  strengthening}  ·  transforms  itself
shēn·tǐ  jiù  jiānjiān  zhǎng·dà,  zài  ài  li  qiáng·huà  zìjǐ.

Acts  Shïtú  Xíngzhuàn  15:36

pass·ed  one  {section of}  days  ·  [surf]  Paul  to  Barnabas  said  {we]  totally  ·  must  {circle back}  ·  to  from  ·  before
Guò·le  yī  duàn  rì·zi,  Bāoluó  duì  Bānábā  shuō:  “Wǒmen  zǒng·yào  huí·dào  cóng·qián
declared  ·  {talked about}  Jehovah’s  word  ’s  each  city  {to go}  {to visit}  {younger brothers}  ·  {elder brothers}
xuān·jiāng  Yēhéhuá  huàyǔ  de  gè·chéng  qù,  tānwàng  di·xíng  ,
{to look at]  [  their  ]  situation  kànkan  tā·men  de  qíngkuàng.”

Acts  Shïtú  Xíngzhuàn  15:35

Paul  and  Barnabas  yet  spent  time  ·  within  {to remain}  in  Antioch  teaching  ·  guiding  people  with  [other]
Bāoluó  hé  Bānábā  què  huā  shí·jiān  liú  zài  Āntī’ā  jiāo·dāo  rén,  gēn  qìtā
numbers  ·  many  persons  [as]  one  ·  group  proclaiming  ·  publicizing  Jehovah’s  word  ’s  good  [news]
xū·duō  rén  yì·qí  xuān·yáng  Yēhéhuá  huàyǔ  de  hǎo  xiāoxi.

2 Corinthians  Gēlìnduō  Hòushū  8:23

{[out of]  ten thousand}  ·  {one  [eventuality]}  has  someone  questioning  ·  doubting  Titus  ’  [status]  he  is  [  my  ]
Wàn·yī  yǒu  shéi  zhì·yí  Tídūo  de  shēn·fēn,  tā  shì  wǒ  de
together · companion also is [my] together · worker wanting {to make} [you [plural]] get · benefits reaching · to
tóng-bàn , yòu shì wǒ de tóng-gōng , yào jiào nìmen dé-yì . Zhī-yú

[our] those two [mw for persons] {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} [they] are [congregations] dispatched · out ‘s
wǒmen nèi liàng wèi di-xióng , tāmen shì huìzhòng pài-chū de

[apostles] also are [Christ] ‘s glory

shìtú , yòu shì Jīdū de róngyào . ^

[Hebrews] · book
Xībólái-shū  13:7

must remember · {fix on} [those] leading [you [plural]] ‘s persons exactly · are {of long standing} · coming to
Yào ji-zhù nèixiě língdào nìmen de rén , jiū-shi sù-lái xiàng

[you [plural]] {have spread} · {have spoken of} [God’s] word · ‘s persons [you [plural]] must
nìmen chuán-jiāng Shàngdì huányú de rén . Nìmen yào
carefully · [[with attention to] detail] leave · {attention on} · [their] inhabiting · world · being · people · ‘s achievements · fruit
zī-xī liù-yì tāmen chū-shì zuò-rén de chéng-guó ,
imitate · {take as a model} [their] believing · hearts
xiào-fā tāmen de xīn-xīn . ^

John  blessings · news
Yuēhàn  Fú-ýīn  13:34, 35

I {am giving} [you [plural]] one [mw] new admonition · command exactly · is {to require} [you [plural]] [mutually]
34 Wǒ gěi nìmen yì tiáo xīn jiè-míng , jiū-shi yào nìmen bǐcǐ

{each other} · {to love} I what · [way] {have loved} [you [plural]] [you [plural]] also must what · [way] [mutually]
xiǎng’ài . Wǒ zēn-yáng ài nìmen , nìmen yě yào zēn-yáng bǐcǐ

{each other} · love [you [plural]] [if] [mutually] {each other} · love {all} people {then will} {because of} · this
xiǎng’ài . 35 Nìmen yàoshi bǐcǐ xiǎng’ài , suǒyǒu rén jiù yīn-cǐ

[know] [you [plural]] are [my] {school of thought} · disciples [indicates a change]
zhīdào nìmen shì wǒ de mén-tú le . ^

[ 1 John  ]
Yuēhàn Yīshū  3:17, 18

whoever has world · upon ‘s wealth · things clearly {looks at} · sees {younger brother} · {elder brother}
17 Shéi yǒu shì-shǎng de cái-wù , míngmíng kàn-jiàn di-xióng

poor · lacking yet harden-ing heart · intestines {does not} · {pay attention} loves [God] ‘s heart then how can
qióng-fá , què yìng-zhe xīn-cháng bù-lǐ , ài Shàngdì de xìn yòu zěn néng
in that {section of} days [suf] had [prophets] from Jerusalem down to Antioch going them · among had

residing in Judea 's {younger brothers} · {elder brothers} {to hold} materials · capital {to send to} · {to give to} [them] zhù zài Yóudìyà de ǎi xíng · bǎ wū-zǐ sòng-gěi tāmen, each person estimating · power thus doing {crowd of} people exactly this [way] handle -ed by Barnabas and gé rén liàng-li ěr xíng. 30 Zhòng-rén jiù zhè-yàng bàn le , yǒu Bānábā hé Saul {going through} · hands {to hold} materials · capital {to send to} · {to submit to} [elders] Sāolùó jīng-shǒu , bǎ wū-zǐ sòng-jīāo zhāngláo.
[Galatians] · book
Jiālātài-shū 6:10

 Suǒyǐ wǒmen zhī-yào yǒu jīhuí , jiù gāi dui suǒyǒu rén xíng-shàn, dui believing · followers then {more so} {should be} this · [way] because · for [are with each other] close like one · family xìn-tú jiù gèng gāi zhè-yáng, yīn-wei bǐcǐ qīn rú yì-jīa .

[ 2 Corinthians ]
Gēlǐnduō Hòushū 1:3, 4

3 Yuàn chēng-sòng guì-yú wǒmen Zhū Yēsū Jīdū de Fù Shàngdì. Tā shì kind · compassionate 's [Father] also is grants [all] calming · comforting 's [God] we encounter each cī-bēi de Fùqin, yě shì ci yíqiè ān-wèi de Shàngdì. 4 Wǒmen záoyù gè [kind of] trouble · difficulty 's [God] even calms · comforts us well {to allow} us {to be able} yàng huàn-nàn de shíhou, Shàngdì dōu ān-wèi wǒmen, hǎo jiào wǒmen nénɡ {to use} he {that which [he]} granted 's calming · comforting {to go} {to calm} {to comfort} encountered each [kind of] yòng tā suǒ ci de ān-wèi , qū ān-wèi záoyù gè yàng trouble · difficulty 's people huàn-nàn de rén .

[Revelation]
Qǐshīlǜ 21:4

[God] must wipe · away [their] [all] eye · tears not · further {will have} death also not · further {will have} Shàngdì yào cā-qu tāmen de suǒyǒu yǎn-lèi , bú-zài yǒu sǐwáng, yě bú-zài yǒu mourning · wailing shouting · howling pain · bitterness from · before 's things already · {went through [and]} pass · go āi-tòng , hū-háo , tòng-kǔ . Cóng-qián de shì yǐ-jìng guò-qu ·ed le .”

Matthew blessings · news
Mǎtài Fū-yīn 24:3

Jesus {was sitting} at Olives · Mount upon {school of thought} · disciples privacy · under came {to see} him saying Yēsū zuò zài Gānlán-shān shàng, mén-tú sī-xià lái jiàn tā , shuō:
please tell [us] what time [will have] [these] things [your] arrived · presence and this · [my] system · extent 's end · period [will have] what sign · appearance zhì-dù de mò-qǐ , yǒu shénme zhēng-xiàng ne? ^

Matthew  blessings · news  
Mātài  Fú-yīn   24:45

to · bottom who is faithful · truthful farsighted · wise 's slave · servant received master · person " Dào-dí shéi shì zhōng-xín rú-zhì de nù-lǐ , shòu zhǔ-rén
           appointing · dispatching {to manage} {[domestic] servants} at appropriate 's time {to give} [them] food · matter wèi-pài guānlí pù-yì , zài shídāng de shìhou gěi tāmen shí-wù ne? ^

Mark  blessings · news  
Mākě  Fú-yīn   13:3, 4

Jesus {was sitting} at Olives · Mount upon face · -ing holy · temple Peter James John Andrew 3 Yēsū zuò zài Gānlǎn-shān shang, duì-zhe shèng-diàn, Bǐdè, Yāgè, Yuēhàn, Āndéliè
           privacy · under asked him saying please tell [us] what time [will have] [these] things this sī-xià wèn tā shuō: 4 “Qǐng gào su wǒmen, shénme shìhou yǒu zhèixiè shì ne? Zhè [all] {is to arrive at} end · period 's time [will have] what sign · appearance yìqiè dào mò-qǐ de shìhou, yǒu shénme zhēng-xiàng ne?” ^

Luke  blessings · news  
Lūjiā  Fú-yīn   12:42

Lord said who is faithful · truthful farsighted · wise 's {manager [of]} · household {will receive} master · person Zhū shuō: “Shéi shì zhōng-xín rú-zhì de guān-jíā , shòu zhǔ-rén
           appointing · dispatching {to manage} whole · {body [of]} attending · servants at appropriate 's time {to hold} wèi-pài guānlí quán-tī shì-yì , zài shídāng de shìhou bā food · matter {to distribute} · {to apportion} {to give to} each person shí·wù fēn-pèi gěi gěi rén ne? ^

[  1 Timothy  ]  
Tímótài Qiánshū  3:15
Zhè·yàng, wàn·ī wǒ chí·yán le, nǐ yě kěyǐ zhídào zài Shǎngdì de household inside should what · [way] do · things {act as} · person this · [mw] household exactly · is eternally · living jiā li gāi zěn·yàng xìng·shì - wéi·rén. Zhè·ge jiā jiù·shì yǒng·huó

[God] 's [congregation] is [the truth] 's ridgepoles · {roof beams} and supporting · pillar Shǎngdì de huízhòng, shì zhēn·lǐ de dòng·liáng hé zhī·zhù.

[Acts] Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 10:42

he also ordered [us] to people · multitude {spread} · way penetrating · {to bottom} {to do} [witnessing] Tā yě fēn wǒmen xiàng mín·zhòng chuán·dào, chè·dǐ zuò jiànlǐng, {to point} · out he exactly · is [God] [he whom [he]] appointed must try · judge living · people dead · people 's Lord zhī·chū tā jiù·shì Shǎngdì suǒ li yào shēn·pàn huò·rén sì·rén de Zhū.

Isaiah · book
Yīsài·yà·shū 60:22

infinitesimally · small 's group must increase · grow thousand times tiny · weak 's nation must change · {to become} Miǎo·xiǎo de zú yào zēng·zhāng qiān bèi, wěi·ruò de guó yào biàn·wéi

strong · prosperous I Jehovah {will certainly} {according to} time add · {quickness [to]} this matter qiáng·shèng, Wǒ Yēhéhuá bi àn shǐhou jià·kuài zhè shì.

Isaiah · book
Yīsài·yà·shū 65:13

{because of} · this most · high 's master · governor Jehovah says [ my ] servant · persons {will certainly} get Yīn·cǐ, Zhì·gāo de Zhǔ·zǎi Yēhéhuá shuō: "Wǒ de pú·rén bi dé

{to eat} [you [plural]] yet {will be hungry} · {will starve} [ my ] servant · persons {will certainly} get {to drink} [you [plural]] chī, nǐmen què jī·è . Wǒ de pú·rén bi dé hé, nǐmen yet {will be dry} · {will be thirsty} [ my ] servant · persons {will certainly} {be joyful} · {be happy} [you [plural]] yet què gān·kě. Wǒ de pú·rén bi huān·xǐ, nǐmen què

{will be covered by} · shame méng·xǐu

[Acts] Shǐtú Xíngzhuàn 15:2
Paul and Barnabas with [them] tangledly disputed debated discussed {made noise} got not little [everyone] tangledly disputed debated discussions {made noise}, not little [everyone].

Dàjiù jiù placed arranged Paul, Barnabas and separately outside {a few} [mw] persons for this. [mw]

zhēng-lùn shàng Yēlūsālēng qu jiàn shītū hé zhānglāo.

^ [Acts] Shìtú Xíngzhuàn 15:25

Suǒyǐ wǒmen yì-zhì tóng-yì, rěn-wéi yínggāi xuǎn-pài jǐ ge rén, gěn [we] {those whom [we]} love 's Barnabas and Paul [as] one group to you. [pl] [there] [to go] wǒmen suǒ ài de Bānábā hé Bǎoluó yì-qí dào nǐ-men nǎli qù.

^ [Acts] Shìtú Xíngzhuàn 16:4, 5

Tāmen jǐng-guò gè chéng, bā Yēlūsālēng de shītū hé zhānglāo suǒ set 's laws commands {to turn over to} each land 's {school of thought} disciples {to abide by} each ding de fā·lǐng, jiāo·gěi gě dì de měn·tú zūnshǒu. Gè flock of [congregation's] believing hearts {as days [passed]} increased stability firmness people's number [every day] qún huízhōng xīn·xīn rì·yī wēn·gǔ, rén·shù tiān·tiān

increased {got added to}
zēng·jiā.

^ [1 Corinthians] Gēlínduō Qiánshū 11:3

however I wish you. [pl] [to know] [Christ] is male·person 's head male·person is female·person 's head Kēshí wǒ yuàn nǐ-men zhīdāo, Jīdū shì nán-rén de tóu, nán·rén shì nǚ·rén de tóu,

^ [Ephesians] book Yīfūsuō·shū 5:23

[God] is [Christ] 's head Shàngdì shī Jīdū de tóu.
因为，丈夫是妻子的头。正如基督是教会的头。教会是基督的身体，是他的肢体，正像基督是救主一样。基督是教会的头，教会是基督的身体，是他的肢体。基督是救主。《启示录》14:4

[Revelation]  
Qǐshìlù  14:4

[they] ever not have [(drawn close to) female persons] thus tarnished defiled themselves beginning end
Tāmen cóng méi-yǒu qīnjin nǚ-rén ér diào-wū zìjī, shǐ-zhōng
maintained virginity chastity [no matter] [the Lamb] to [where] goes [these] persons even not [breaking off]
bāochí tónghūn. Búlùn Miányánggāo dào nǎli qù, zhèxiē rén dōu bù·duàn
follow him [they] were from human-kind at among bought [to come] 's were offered [to give to] [God] and
genii tā. Tāmen shì cóng rén·lèi dāng·zhōng mǎi·lai de, shì xiàn·gěi Shàngdì hé
[the Lamb] 's most early harvesting completion
Miányánggāo de zuì-zǎo shōu·chēng .

[Acts]  
Shītú Xíngzhuàn  15:1–35

[English ruby text will be added to this unusually long scripture after this covering of the Jehovah’s Will brochure in the CBS.]

15 Yóuxī rén cóng Yóudiàyà xiàlái, jiàodǎo dixiong shuò: “Nǐmen bú zhào Móxī de guīju shòu gēlǐ, jù bùneng
déjiù.”  2 Bāoluó hé Bānábā gēn tāmen fēnzhēng biànliùn, nǎo de bù xiǎo. Dàjiā jiù ānpái Bāoluó, Bānábā hé
língwài jī ge rén, wèi zhège zhēnglún shàng Yēlūsālēng qù jiàn shìtū hé zhǎngláo.

3 Huìzhòng wèi tāmen sòngxīng, tāmen jiù shànglú, lǎidào Féinījī hé Sāmǎliàyà, xiǎngshù wàibāngrén gǎixin de
jīngguò, ràng suǒyǒu dixiong dàdà xīlè.  4 Dàole Yēlūsālēng, tāmen shòudào huìzhòng, shìtū hé zhǎngláo
jiēdài, jù xiàng dàjiā bàogào Shàngdì tōngguò tāmen suǒ zuò de xǔduō shì.  5 Kěshì yǒu jī ge cóngqíán lǐshú
Fálisàipài de xíntú zhàn qilai, shuò: “Bìxū gēi tāmen xíng gěi, fēnfu tāmen zūnshòu Móxǐ de lûfā.”

6 Shǐtú hé zhǎnglào jùjí shāngyì zhèi jiàn shí. 7 Jìngguò bùshāo biànhùn, Bǐdé qilai shuò: “Gèwèi dixiong, nǐmen qīngchu zhīdào, Shàngdì cóng záqǐ jiù zài nǐmen dǎngzhōng jiānxuānle wǒ, ràng wàibāngrén cóng wǒ kǒu zhōng tíngjiān hǎo xiǎoxì de huàyǔ, qíqiē xiāngxin. 8 Dōngxī rénxīn de Shàngdì yě cì shènglìng gēi tāmen, wèi tāmen zuòzhèng, jǐu xiàng wǒmen suǒ zuò de yíyàng, 9 jué méiyǒu fēn wǒmen tāmen, fǎn’ér yīnzhe tāmen de xīnxīn, shǐ tāmen de xīn jiéjìng le. 10 Jìrán zhèyàng, xiànzài hébì shìtan Shàngdì, bǎ wǒmen zǔxiān hé wǒmen zījī dōu bùnéng fù de è, qíng zhè shì yě yíyàng.”

22 Shìtú, zhànglǎo hé zhēng qún huízhòng dōu rènwéi yīnggāi cóng tāmen dāngzhōng xuǎnpái jǐ ge rén, gèn Bāoluò hé Bānábā yìqǐ dào Āntī’ā qù. Yǔshì tāmen xuǎnle chēngwéi Bāsābā de Yóudà hé Xīlā. Zhè liǎng gé rén dōu shì dixiong zhōng zuò lǐngdǎo de rén. 23 Tāmen dàiqu de xìn xiēzhe shuō:

“Nǐmén de dixiong, shītú hé zhānglǎo, xièxìn gěi Āntī’ā, Xūliyà hé Xīlìxiyà de wàibāng zhōng dixiong: Nǐmén háo! 24 Wǒmén tīngshuō yǒu rén cóng wǒmén zhèlǐ chūqu, shuōle xiē huà jiāorào nǐmén, qǐtú bàihuái nǐmén, qíshí wǒmén gēnbèn méiyǒu fēnfú tāmen zhèyàng shuō. 25 Suǒyǐ wǒmén yízhì tóngyì, rènwéi yīnggāi xuǎnpái jǐ ge rén, gèn wǒmén suǒ ài de Bānábā hé Bāoluò yìqǐ dào nǐmén nǎlǐ qù. 26 Bānábā hé Bāoluò wèile wǒmén Zhū Yēsū Jídū de míng, lián xìngmíng yè bùgū. 27 Wǒmén suǒ pài de Yóudà hé Xīlā, yě kěyǐ qīnkǒu gào su nǐmén tóngyàng de shì. 28 Shènglíng hé wǒmén dōu rènwéi, bù gāi gěi nǐmén jiātíān biéde zhōngdān, wéiyǒu jǐ jiān shì bì bukě shāo, 29 jiǔshì jìnshì xiànggēi ǒuxiàng de jīshēng, jìnshì xuè, jìnshì lěi sǐ de dǒngwǔ, jìnshì yínluán.

Nǐmén xiáoxīn bǐkǎi zhěxīn shì, jiù bì ānhǎo. Zhù nǐmén ānkāng!”

30 Zhè jí ge rén fēngpái xià dào Āntī’ā, jūjí zhònggrén, jiū bǎ xīn jiāogēi tāmen. 31 Tāmen dūdào xìn shàng gǔlǐ de huà, fēicháng gāoxìng. 32 Yóudà hé Xīlā yě shì xiānzhī, jiǔ jiāngle xüduō huà gǔlǐ dixiong, qiānghuà tāmen.

33 Guòle xiē shíhou, dixiongmen dàfa liǎng rén píngpíng-ān’ān de huídào chāi tāmen de rén nǎlǐ qù. 34 --- 35 Bāoluò hé Bānábā què huà shǐjiān liú zài Āntī’ā jiàodào rén, gèn qītā xūduō rén yīqǐ xuānyáng Yēhéhuá huàyuǔ de hǎo xiáoxi. ♦

[Genesis]
Chuàngshǐjí 28:17, 19

he arise · ed [fear] 's heart also said this [place] truly can · fear [here] not is other · 's exactly · is 17 Tā qí le jìngwèi de xìn, yǒu shuō: “Zhè difang zhèn kě-wèi! Zhēlǐ bù shì bié-de, zhēng-shī
[God] 's residing · place is passable · towards heaven · above 's gate
Shàngdì de jū-suǒ , shì tōng-wàng tiān-shǎng de mén.

…

he {gave to} that [place] raising · name {to be called} Bethel that [mw] city at · before name · {was called} Luz

[Psalm]
Shīpiān 133:1

look
Kàn na!
{younger brothers} · {elder brothers} unitedly · formed together residing
Dì-xiong tuān-jíè tóng zhù ,
much · [so] beautiful · good much · [so] can · {be happy about}
Duō-me měi-shàn , duō-me kě-xǐ ! ^

Matthew  blessings · news
Màtài Fū-yīn 6:33

[you [plural]] must not · {breaking off} first pursue · seek [kingdom] and [ his ] righteousness this [entirety of] other · 's
“ Nǐmen yào bú-duàn xiān zhuī-qíú wángguó hé tā de zhèngyì , zhè yíqié bié-de
[things] also {will certainly be} {given to} [you [plural]] [to completion]
dōngxi yě bì cīgēi nǐmen le . ^

Mark  blessings · news
Mǎkě Fū-yīn 13:10

but · is good [news] must first {be spread} · {everywhere [in]} {ten thousand} · nations {ten thousand} · clans
Dàn-shì hào xiǎoxi bǐxū xiān chuán-biàn wàn-guó - wàn-zú . ^

[Proverbs]
Zhēnyán 11:14

{do not} · have high · bright 's pointing · guiding
Méi-yǒu gāo-míng de zhī-dào ,
[the people] then will fail · fall
Renmin jiù bai-luò;

collect · thoughts expansive · benefits then can get · saved
Ji-si - guang-yi, jiù néng de-jiu.

[1 Corinthians]
Gelianduo Qianshu 14:33, 40

{because of} · for [God] not is wanting people {to be mixed up} · {to be chaotic} [but rather] is wanting people
33 Yin-wei Shangdi bu shi yao ren hun-luan, er shi yao ren
{to be harmonious}
hexie.

{according to} each land's holy · people's [congregations] ' constant · convention
Anzhao ge di sheng-min huizhong de chang-gui,'

...

all · things all must {according to the rules} {according to} · -ing placement · arrangement go {to do}
40 Fan-shi dou yao guigui-jujju, an-zhe an-pai qu zuo.

[Revelation]
Qishilu 14:6

I {looked at} · saw another one [mw] [angel] in mid-heaven flying · soaring needed to residing at earth · upon
Wo kan-jian ling yi ge tianshi zai zhong-tian fei-xiang, yao xiang zhu zai di-shang
's people to each [mw] nation · group [tribe] language · speech people · group 's people
de ren, xiang mei ge guo-zu, buzu, yu-yan, min-zu de ren
{to proclaim} · {to publicize} eternal · permanent 's good [news]
xuan-yang yong-heng de hao xiaoxi.

[Ecclesiastes]
Chuandaooshu 12:10

summon · assemble · -er {set up} · ways {to search for} can · {be happy about} 's speech · words strongly · sought {to use}
Zhao-ji-zhe she-fa xunzhao ke-xi de yan-ci, li-qiu yong

correct · true 's characters · {key points} {to write} · down [truth]
zheng-que de zi-yan xie-xia zhenli.
1 Timothy

Tímótài Qiánshū 2:3, 4

in [our] saving · Lord [God's] {looking at} · {to come} this is beautiful · good 's is he {that which [he]}

3 Zài wòmen de Jiù·zhǔ Shàngdì kàn·lái , zhè shì měi-hǎo de, shì tā suǒ {is pleased with} · accepts ’ [his] will is wants each · kind each · [type] 's men even [to be able] yuè·nà de. 4 Tā de zhīyì shì yào gē·zhōng - gē·yàng de rén dōu kěyǐ {to get} · saved · true · correspondingly {to recognize} · {to know} [truth]
dé·jiù , què·qiè rén·shi zhēn·lǐ. ^

Matthew blessings · news

Màtài Fú·yīn 10:8

must cure sick · people make dead · people resume · living make {have} leprosy · people clean hold evil · spirits Yào yǐzhī bìng·rén , jiào sǐ·rén fù·huó , shī máfēngbìng·rén jiéjìng, bā xié·líng {to expel} · {to go} · [for nothing] · ly got {to come} also must [for nothing] · ly give gàn chú·qu . Nǐ·men báibái de dé lái , yě yào báibái de shìyǔ. ^

[ 1 Chronicles ]

Lìdàizhì Shàng 29:9

{multitude of} · people selves · willingly respectfully · offered [the people] then {were joyful} · {were happy} because · for Zhōng·rén zi·yuàn fèng·xiàn , rénmín jiù huān·xǐ , yīn·wei [they] [with] whole · hearts selves · willingly respectfully · offered {to give to} Jehovah David king also greatly tāmén quán·xīn zi·yuàn fèng·xiàn gěi Yēhéhuá, Dàwèi wáng yě dàdà {was joyful} · {was happy} huān·xǐ . ^

Luke blessings · news

Lùjiā Fú·yīn 21:1–4

Jesus lifted · head {to observe} · {to watch} saw rich · have 's persons holding respectful · offerings {to drop} into 21 Yēsū tái·tóu guān·kàn , jiàn fù·yǒu de rén bā fèng·xiàn tóu jìn treasure · storehouse 's money · chests inside following · afterwards also saw one [mw] poor · lacking 's báo·kǔ de qián·xiāng lí , 2 suí·hòu yòu jiān yī ge qióng·fā de widowed · woman drop in · ed two [mw] small · coins then said I constantly · solidly tell you · [pl] guā·fu · tóu jìn le liǎng wén xiǎo·qián , 3 jiù shuō: “Wǒ lǎo·shi gào·su nǐ·men,
widowed woman although -ly poor (however) dropped in - (to go) 's (compared to) [they] [all] zhèi·ge guà-fu suì-rán pinqióng, kěshì tòu jìn-qu de, bǐ tāmen suǒyuò

persons dropped 's {was still} {more than ←} [they] all were from surplus within taking - out rén tòu de hái duō . 4 Tāmen dōu shì cóng yìngyú zhōng ná-chu

respectful offerings {to come} {to drop} in - {to go} this - [mw] woman - person indeed was from deficiency - lack fèng·xiàn lái tòu jìn-qu , zhèi·ge fù-rén què·shì cóng defi-ciency - lack

within holding [ her ] [ all ] life - living assets - wealth all - even {to drop} in - {to go} [to completion] zhōng, bā tā de yīqié shēng-huó zī·cái , quán·dōu tòu jìn-qu le .” ^

[ 1 Corinthians ]
Gēlínduō Qiánshū 16:2

each week 's [first] [day] you · [pl] each person must {according to} self 's wealth - ability from household inside Měi zhōu de dì-yì tiān, nǐ·men gè rén yào ān zǐjì de cái·lì cóng jiā li

allocate - out [some] money {to avoid} · getting me coming · arriving at · afterwards {only then} {at the} · time bō·chū yixiē qián, mián·de wǒ lái·dào yǐ·hòu cái lín·shí·

collecting · gathering shōu·jí 

[ 2 Corinthians ]
Gēlínduō Hòushū 9:7

each person must {according to} heart · inside {that which [he]} {has decided} 's go {to do} [must not] Gè rén yào zhào xīn·lǐ suǒ juédìng de qù zuò , búyào

{act against own will} · {force himself} [must not] make · difficulties because · for [God] likes · loves donates getting mián·qiáng , búyào zuò·nán , yīn·wei Shàngdì xǐ·ài juān de

happy 's person kuài·lè de rén . ^

[Proverbs] Zhēnyán 3:9

must use your precious · valuable 's capital · property Yào yòng nǐ bǎo·guì de zī·chán ,

use [all] most · early 's harvesting · completion Yòng yīqié zuì·zǎo de shōu·chéng ,

{to respect} · {to esteem} Jehovah Zūn·chóng Yēhéhuá. ^
Luke 8:1

pass·ed not · long Jesus started · journey {to spread} · way {one by one} · cities {one by one} · villages
Guò·le bù·jiǔ，Yēsū qǐ·chénɡ chuán·dào，zhú·chénɡ - zhú·cūn，
proclaiming · publicizing [God’s] [Kingdom] ’s good [news] with him in one · group ’s had those [twelve]

Matthew 24:14

this [kingdom] ’s good [news] {will be} spread · everywhere universally · heaven · under to [all] nations · groups
Zhè wángguó de hào xiāo xiāo hui chuán·biàn pǔ·tiān·xià，duì suǒyǒu guó·zú

Matthew 19:26

Jesus setting · eyeballs {look at} · -ing [them] said at men this is not [possible] ’s at [God] all · things
Yēsū dìng·jīng kàn·zhe tāmen shuō: “Zài rén，zhè shì bù kěnénɡ de; zài Shàngdi，fán·shì

all [are possible]
dōu kěnénɡ.”

[Psalm]
Shipiān 127:1

if · not · is Jehovah
Yào·bu·shì Yēhéhuá
constructing home · residence
jiànzào jiā·zhái，
{are constructing} ’s persons then futilely · {are labouring} without · achievement
jiànzào de rén jiù tú·láo - wú·gōnɡ；
if · not · is Jehovah guarding · protecting [city]
Yào·bu·shì Yēhéhuá shǒu·hú chéngchí，
Colossians · book

Gēluóxī-shū 3:23

Colossians

把手 · 保护 · 守卫 · 监护 · 预警

Shǒu-hù de rén jiù wàngzi jǐng-xìng

[Colossians] · book

Gēluóxī-shū 3:23

you · [pl] no · [matter] are doing · what · all · must be · [with] · whole · heart · [with] · whole · intention · as · is · for

Nǐ men wú-lùn zuò shénme , quàn-xīn · quàn-yì , xiàng shì wèi

Jehovah thus doing · not · is · for · men · thus · doing

Yēhéhuá ér zuò , bú shì wèi rén ér zuò

Ecclesiastes

Chuándào shū 5:1

Ecclesiastes

Shàngdì de diàn , yào xiǎo xīn jiǎo-bù . Jìn-qian líng tíng, shèng-guò

as · foolish · ignorant · persons · that · [way] · offering · up · sacrificial · [domestic animals] · because · for · [they] · [are not]

xiàng yú-mèi rén nà-yáng xiàn-shǎng jiā-shēng , yīn-wei tāmen bù

[knowing] · selves · [that which · [they]] · [are doing] · 's · are · wicked · things

zhīdào zǐjǐ suǒ zuò de shì è-shì

2 Chronicles

Lìdàizì Xià 24:13

2 Chronicles

Bàn-lǐ de rén jiù zhǎn-kāi gōng-chéng , xiūqì de gōng-chéng zài tāmen shǒu

handling · managing · 's · persons · then · unfolded · opened · project · journey · repair · 's · project · journey at · [their] · hands

upon · smoothly · advantageously · [moved forward] · [was implemented] · formed · fruit · [God] · 's · [temple]

shàng shùn-lí jǐng-xìng jié-gòu Shǎngdǐ de diàn

extensively · recover-ed · originally · came · 's · formed · structure · [moreover] · [was very] · firm · solid

hùi-fù·le yuán-lái de jié-gòu , érqíè hén jiān·gù

2 Chronicles

Lìdàizì Xià 34:10

[they] · held · money · to · turn · over · to · · to · give · to · received · assigning · to · manage · Jehovah's · [temple] · inside · affairs · 's

Tāmen bǎ qián jiǎo-gěi junǎi·pái guǎn lǐ Yēhéhuá diàn li shì wù de
overseers at Jehovah’s temple inside did work people then held money {to use} {to come}
jiantu. Zai Yehéhuá diàn li zuò-gōng de rén jiù bá qián yòng-lái
{to repair} {to mend} holy temple
xiū-bǔ shèng-diàn. ^

[Psalm]
Shīpiān 122:1

had persons to me saying
Yǒu rén dui wǒ shuō,

[we] to Jehovah’s temple go
“Wǒmen dào Yěhéhuá de diàn qù”,

I then {was joyful} {was happy}
Wǒ jiù huān-xǐ . ^

[2 Corinthians]
Gělínduō Hòushū 6:3

[in all] {are not} being people’s stumbling foot stones {to avoid} getting [our]
Fán-shi wǒmen dōu bù zuò rén de bàn-jiao-shí , miǎn-de wǒmen de
duties tasks by people {picked out}
zhí-wù bèi rén tiāo-ti . ^

[Proverbs]
Zhēnyán 2:1–5

my son you must get receive [my] speech language
1 Wǒ ér , nǐ yào lǐng-shòu wǒ de yán-yǔ ,

heart inside treasure {store up} [my] admonitions commands
Xīn-lǐ zhēn-cáng wǒ de jiè-mìng ;

incline ear {in detail} {to listen to} wisdom intelligence
2 Cè’ěr xiīng zhì-huì ,

{with} one heart understand differentiate matters reason
Yī-xīn ming-biàn shì-lǐ .

you must {with} high volume shout {to seek} realizing quality
3 Nǐ yào gāo-hū qiú wù-xìng ,

raise voice {to seek} understanding differentiating ‘s heart
Yáng-shēng qiú ming-biàn de xīn .
你必须不·停止·寻求

 Hao-xiang xunqiu yin-zi.

不·断·寻求

 Hao-xiang sousuo bao-zang.

这是·你的·实现

 Zhao dao Shangdi de zhi shi.

Matthew  祝福·新闻

 Matai Fuyin 5:16

Nimen de guang ye gai zai ren qian zhao Yao, zhe yang ren ji ne ng kan jian nimen de
good·doing hold glory ·(to turn over)·to  your(pl) heavenly·Father
shan·xing, ba rongyao gui·yu nimen de Tian·fu.

[ 2 Thessalonians  ]

Tiessaluoniija Houshu 3:1

most·afterwards  younger brothers · elder brothers· pl  invite you· pl  (to continue)·for  us· to pray well
Zui hou, di·xiong·men, qing nimen jixu wei·women dao gao, hao

to cause  Jehovah·s·word·with quick·speed·to spread·widely·to get·to arrive at·glory·exactly as in
shi Yeheshua de huayu xun·su chuankan , de dao rongyao, ji xiang zai
you·pl·there·s·situation·form·of one·way
nimen nali de qing·xing yi yang.

[Psalm]

Shi pian 1:1

has not·(walked in)·wicked·persons·plans·statagems
Buxing eren de ji mou.
Bú zhàn zuì·rén de dào·lù，

Bú zuò jí·qiào·zhě de zuòwèi，

Zhè·yàng de rén duō·me yǒu·fú！

[Psalms]
Shǐpiān 26:4

Wǒ bù yǔ xū·huāng de rén tóng zuò，

也 bù gēn zhū·jiā de rén wǎng·lái。

[Romans] · book
Luómǎ·shū 16:17

Dì·xiong·men，yǒu·xiē rén xíng·shì gēn ní·men suǒ xué de
teaching·instruction [[turning back [on]·way·and·galloping lead·{to rise} divisions·cracks cause people
jiào·huì bèi·dào‘·ér·chí，yīn·qǐ fēn·liè，shī rén
{to lose}·footing I urge you [pl] must concentrate {attention [on]} [them] avoid·{clear of} [them]
shī·zú。Wǒ quán nǐ·men yào zhǔ·yì tāmen，bì·kāi tāmen。^
Jehovah’s Will Brochure

(Pīnyīn-English, Scriptures EPUB)
(Front Cover to Lesson 28, proofread, mobile-friendly, black background, grey text)

Jehovah’s Will Brochure

(Pīnyīn, Web, Scriptures)
(Front Cover to Lesson 25, proofread, mobile-friendly, supports offline use, annotation)

Jehovah’s Will Brochure

(Pīnyīn, Web, Scriptures, Night Theme)
(proofread, mobile-friendly, device to landscape ➤ large print)

Jehovah’s Will Brochure

(Pīnyīn, Scriptures EPUB)
(proofread, mobile-friendly, supports offline use, annotation)

Jehovah’s Will Brochure

(Chinese-Pīnyīn-English, iPad-Letter-A4, LN-A PDFs)
(Front Cover to Lesson 8, proofread)

Jehovah’s Will Brochure

(Chinese-Pīnyīn-English, XLP-iPhone-A5, LN-A PDFs)
(Front Cover to Lesson 8, proofread)

Pīnyīn/Sidney Lau WOL (Simplified)
(Simplified-Pīnyīn/Sidney Lau (click/tap for English), unofficial, Pīnyīn/Sidney Lau not proofread)

Pīnyīn/Sidney Lau WOL (Traditional)
(Traditional-Pīnyīn/Sidney Lau (click/tap for English), unofficial, Pīnyīn/Sidney Lau not proofread)